



Sexual Deliverance Manual

by Gene Moody

SEXUAL DELIVERANCE MANUAL

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER 1 - WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX; SEXUAL IMMORALITY IN LEADERSHIP	13
1) Scripture:	14
2) Definitions:	14
3) Comments:	15
B. Demons That Break Up Marriages	16
C. Preachers And Sex Scandals	17
D. Incubus And Succubus	18
E. Inordinate Affections With Others	18
F. Subliminal Advertising In What You See And Read	19
G. The Single Male	20
H. The Single Female	21
I. References	23
CHAPTER 2 - EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX; OVERVIEW OF SEXUAL SIN	24
A. Ancestral Curses	25
1) Scripture: Deut. 23:2-3	25
2) Definition:	25
3) Ten Generations:	25
B. Pornography	25
C. Sexual Lust	25
D. Fornication	25
E. Pre-Marital Sex	25
E. Marriage Bed	26
1) Scripture:	26
2) The Only Good Sex	26
F. Adultery	26
G. Soul Ties	27
2) Soul Ties Created With Sexual Partners	27
H. SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES	27
1) Scripture:	27
2) STD's are Incurable	27
I. Abortion	27
J. Sex With Spirits	27
CHAPTER 3 - EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM	29
A. Scripture	30
1) Vine's Expository Dictionary Of New Testament Words	30
2) The New Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon	30
3) The Interlinear Bible - Greek To English - Volume IV	30
4) Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary	31
5) Meanings	31

C. Children	31
D. Parents.....	32
E. Testimony Of Earline About Marie.....	33
F. Enemy	34
G. Weapons.....	35
H. Soft And Effeminate	35
I. Lot And Abram	36
J. Israel.....	37
K. Women	37
L. Clothing.....	38
M. Sodomy And Incest	38
N. Sins.....	39
O. References.....	39
CHAPTER 4 - THE AIDS EPIDEMIC	40
A. Scripture	41
1) The Biblical Condemnation Of Homosexuality	41
B. Definition Of Sodomy.....	41
C. Homosexuality In The Nazi Party	41
1) The Pink Swastika	42
2) The Homosexualization Of America.....	42
D. Homosexual Goals.....	42
E. Homosexuals To Parents	42
F. Sodomy In The Temple.....	43
1) II Ki. 22 - Josiah's Reformation	43
2) II Kings 22:4-14	43
3) What Abundance Of Wickedness There Was, And Had Been, In Judah And Jerusalem.....	43
4) What A Full Destruction Good Josiah Made Of All Those Relics Of Idolatry	44
G. Comments.....	45
H. Herald Of Hope.....	46
I. Surgeon General's Report On Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome	48
1) Report	48
2) Excerpts.....	48
J. United States Summary (2003 Estimated).....	51
K. Global Summary (2004 Estimated)	51
L. Aids High Risk Groups.....	51
M. Homosexual Facts.....	51
1) The Median Age Of Death	51
2) Scripture References	52
N. References	52
CHAPTER 5 - SEXUAL HARASSMENT - ABUSE - ASSAULT – VIOLENCE ...	53
A. Sexual Harassment.....	54
2. What Is Sexual Abuse?.....	54
A. Definitions.....	54
B. Consequences.....	54

3. Sexual Abuse.....	55
A. Indicators From The Child's Behavior	55
B. What Is Child Sexual Abuse?.....	55
C. Sexually Transmitted Diseases.....	56
4. Sexual Assault.....	56
A. Definition.....	56
B. What Are The Facts About Sexual Assault?	56
C. What Are The Facts About Child Sexual Assault?.....	56
D. Facts.....	56
5. Sexual Violence.....	57
A. Definition.....	57
B. Violence - Acceptable Behavior Toward Women?.....	57
C. Domestic Violence	57
6. References.....	57
CHAPTER 6 - RAPE - ATTEMPTED RAPE - SEXUAL ASSAULT	59
A. SCRIPTURE.....	60
1) Comments.....	60
2) Ravished	60
3) Forced	60
4) Shame.....	60
6) Folly.....	60
8) Lay.....	60
9) Defiled	61
10) Lie.....	61
B. BIBLE STORIES	61
1) Comments.....	61
2) Ammon And Tamar	61
3) Shechem And Dinah	62
4) Lot And Daughters	62
5) Reuben And Concubine	62
C. STATISTICS	62
1) Ms. Magazine	62
2) Women.....	63
3) Children And Youth.....	63
4) Boys And Men.....	63
5) Other Statistics.....	64
D. RAPE IS A CRIME	64
E. VICTIM SUFFERS NO MATTER OUTCOME OF TRIAL.....	64
F. CAMPUS VIOLENCE.....	64
G. DATING VIOLENCE	65
H. PERCEPTION OF RAPE.....	65
I. WHY RAPE?	65
1) Denial - Depression - Anger- Bargaining - Acceptance.....	66
L. REACTIONS TO SEXUAL ASSAULT.....	67
M. HOW CAN I HELP MY RAPED WIFE?	67
N. WIFE RAPE BY HUSBAND	67

O. POSSIBLE WAYS TO AVOID RAPE	68
P. PROTECTING AGAINST ACQUAINTANCE RAPE	68
1) Men	68
2) Women.....	68
Q. RAPE OF BOYS AND MEN	69
R. STALKING	69
S. REFERENCES	69
CHAPTER 7 - ABUSED CHILD - CHILD ABUSE - RITUAL ABUSE	70
A. ABUSED CHILD	71
1) Definitions.....	71
2) Earline's Testimony About Rejection.....	71
3) Teaching.....	72
4) Sexual Child Abuse.....	75
5) What A Difference A Generation Makes - Changes In 25 Years.....	75
6) Are Adolescents Valued Resources?.....	76
7) Wake Up America!.....	77
B. CHILD ABUSE	77
1) Parental Affection.....	77
2) Impact Of Domestic Violence On Children.....	77
3) Warning Signs Of Sexual Abuse In Children.....	78
4) Incest Or Child Abuse.....	79
5) Sequence Of Abuse.....	79
6) Types Of Abuse And Reactions.....	80
7) References.....	80
C. RITUAL ABUSE	80
1) Preface.....	80
2) Characteristics.....	81
D. REFERENCE	81
Chapter 8 - Sexual Sins Scripture	82
A. COMMENTS	84
1) General.....	84
2) Godly Sex.....	84
3) Ungodly Sex.....	84
4) Soul Ties.....	84
B. SCRIPTURE	84
C. OUTLINE OF SCRIPTURE	86
D. PROCESS OF DELIVERANCE	88
1) Sexual Sin With Penetration.....	88
2) Sexual Sin Without Penetration.....	88
3) Sexual Sin Of Priests.....	89
4) Principles Of Deliverance.....	89
CHAPTER 9 - DOMESTIC VIOLENCE	91
A. SCRIPTURE	92
1) Violence Against Women And Repercussions In The Community.....	92
2) Suffering.....	92
3) Love And Marriage.....	92

4) Sin And Accountability	92
5) Reaching Out To Others In Need.....	92
B. IS YOUR RELATIONSHIP BASED ON EQUALITY?	92
1) Nonviolence	92
C. DEFINITION OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE.....	92
D. EMOTIONAL ABUSE.....	92
E. SEXUAL ABUSE	93
F. PHYSICAL ABUSE	93
G. WHY WOMEN SOMETIMES STAY IN ABUSIVE RELATIONSHIPS	93
1) At Least Temporarily.....	93
H. THE CYCLES OF BATTERING	93
1) Tension Building.....	93
2) Explosion	94
3) Love.....	94
I. SIGNS TO LOOK FOR IN A BATTERING PERSONALITY	94
J. POWER AND CONTROL BY PHYSICAL AND SEXUAL VIOLENCE	95
K. ASSESSING WHETHER BATTERERS WILL KILL	95
L. REFERENCES	95
CHAPTER 10 - THE CHANGE OF LIFE.....	96
A. SCRIPTURE.....	97
B. PREFACE	97
C. ANN LANDER'S COLUMN.....	97
D. CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS	97
E. LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN	98
F. LUSTING AFTER OTHER MEN.....	98
G. MENOPAUSE.....	98
1) Description	98
2) Hot Flashes Or Hot Flushes.....	98
3) Treatment	98
4) Artificial.....	99
5) Premature.....	99
6) Surgical.....	99
H. DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS ABOUT TREATMENT.....	99
I. MALE CLIMACTERIC.....	99
J. WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?	100
K. WHAT IS THE ANSWER?	100
L. MENSTRUATION PROBLEMS	101
M. REFERENCES.....	101
CHAPTER 11 - ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD.....	102
A. SCRIPTURE.....	103
1) General	103
2) We Are God's Workmanship	103
3) Scripture and Abortion - An Outline.....	103
B. ABORTION, EUTHANASIA, SUICIDE AND SANCTITY	104
1) Sanctity of Life.....	104
2) Shedding Innocent Blood	104

3) Statistics	104
4) You Should Say / You Should Not Say	106
C. COMMENTS.....	106
1) Statement.....	106
2) Picketing	106
3) After-Effects To Mother	106
D. CHURCHES.....	107
E. GENERAL	107
C. COMMENTS.....	113
F. GENE'S COMMENTS	114
CHAPTER 12 - SOUL AND DEMONIC TIES; SOUL TRAVEL AND RELATED	
.....	115
A. SCRIPTURE.....	115
1) Soul Ties - One Flesh	115
2) Soul Ties - Witchcraft.....	115
3) Curses - Bondage	115
4) Bands - Bondage	115
B. GENERAL	115
C. GOD'S SYSTEM.....	115
D. INANIMATE OBJECTS.....	115
E. SEX WITH DEMONS	115
F. SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY.....	115
G. SOUL TIES	115
H. GODLY SOUL TIES.....	115
I. FORNICATION AND ADULTERY.....	115
J. HOMOSEXUALITY	115
K. BESTIALITY.....	115
L. CURSES	115
M. WITCHCRAFT.....	115
N. BANDS	115
O. COVENANTS	115
P. BROTHERHOODS.....	115
Q. YOKE OF BONDAGE.....	115
R. SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE.....	115
S. TYPES OF CATEGORIES	115
T. REFERENCES.....	115
A. SCRIPTURE.....	116
A. SCRIPTURE.....	116
1) Soul Ties - One Flesh	116
2) Soul Ties - Witchcraft.....	116
3) Curses - Bondage	116
4) Bands - Bondage	116
B. GENERAL	117
C. GOD'S SYSTEM.....	117
D. INANIMATE OBJECTS.....	117
E. SEX WITH DEMONS	118

F. SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY	118
G. SOUL TIES	118
H. GODLY SOUL TIES	118
I. FORNICATION AND ADULTERY	119
J. HOMOSEXUALITY	119
K. BESTIALITY	119
L. CURSES	119
M. WITCHCRAFT	120
N. BANDS	121
O. COVENANTS	121
P. BROTHERHOODS	122
Q. YOKE OF BONDAGE	122
R. SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE	122
S. TYPES OF CATEGORIES	123
T. REFERENCES	123
CHAPTER 13 - FOR GOD IS NOT MOCKED - SIN IS DEADLY	124
A. GOD IS NOT MOCKED - HE LAUGHS!	125
B. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS	125
1) Growth Of Major STD's	125
2) Human Papilloma Virus	125
3) Infectious Organisms	125
4) STD Statistics	125
5) Worldwide Statistics About Women	126
C. HOMOSEXUAL FACTS	126
1) The Median Age Of Death	126
2) Homosexuality	126
3) United States Summary (2003 Estimated)	127
4) Global Summary (2004 Estimated)	127
D. PORNOGRAPHY	127
1) Internet Filter Review	127
2) The Effects Of Pornography	127
E. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS	129
1) Preface	129
2) The Kallikak Family	129
1) The Jukes	130
F. ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR	131
1) Sexual Definitions	131
G. REFERENCES	132
CHAPTER 14 - SEXUAL LUST	134
A. SCRIPTURE	135
B. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX	136
1) Demons That Break Up Marriages	136
2) Incubus And Succubus	136
C. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX	136
D. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC	137
E. RAPE-ATTEMPTED RAPE-SEXUAL ASSAULT	137

1) Comments.....	137
F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE	138
1) Lusting After Other Women	138
2) Lusting After Other Men.....	138
G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD.....	138
H. THE CHANGE OF LIFE.....	139
1) Prayer for Men.....	139
2) Prayer for Women	139
I. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS	139
CHAPTER 15 - SEXUAL SINS SUMMARY	140
A. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX	143
1) SCRIPTURE	143
2) SEX PERVERSION	144
3) DEMONS THAT BREAK UP MARRIAGES.....	146
4) PREACHERS AND SEX SCANDALS	147
5) INCUBUS AND SUCCUBUS	147
6) INORDINATE AFFECTIONS WITH OTHERS	147
7) SUBLIMINAL ADVERTISING IN WHAT YOU SEE AND READ.....	149
8) THE SINGLE MALE.....	149
9) THE SINGLE FEMALE	151
10 REFERENCES.....	153
B. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX	153
1) SCRIPTURES.....	153
2) PREFACE	153
3) LET'S CONSIDER TEMPTATION	153
4) HOW WE GET CAUGHT IN SEXUAL TRAPS.....	153
5) THE CHURCH'S RESPONSIBILITY.....	154
6) SEXUAL CHILD ABUSE.....	154
7) HOMOSEXUALITY	154
8) SEX SPIRITS.....	154
9) ACTIONS AND RESULTS	154
C. THE INCEST AND BASTARD CURSES	154
1) PREFACE	154
2) THE CURSE OF INCEST.....	154
3) THE CURSE OF THE BASTARD.....	154
D. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM.....	156
1) WEAPONS OF WAR.....	156
2) DEFINITION	157
3) SOFT AND EFFEMINATE	157
4) LOT AND ABRAM	157
5) SODOMY AND INCEST.....	157
6) ISRAEL	157
E. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC	157
1) SCRIPTURE.....	157
2) DEFINITION OF SODOMY	158

3) SURGEON GENERAL'S REPORT ON ACQUIRED IMMUNE DEFICIENCY SYNDROME.....	158
F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE	158
1) SCRIPTURE.....	158
2) CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS.....	158
3) LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN.....	159
4) MALE CLIMACTERIC.....	159
5) WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?.....	159
6) WHAT IS THE ANSWER?.....	159
G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD.....	159
1) SCRIPTURE.....	159
2) WE ARE GOD'S WORKMANSHIP.....	159
3) GENERAL	159
4) ABORTION	161
H. SOUL TIES	161
1) SOUL TIES - ONE FLESH.....	161
2) GENERAL	161
3) GOD'S SYSTEM	161
4) INANIMATE OBJECTS	161
5) SEX WITH DEMONS	161
6) SOUL TIES	161
7) GODLY SOUL TIES	161
8) FORNICATION AND ADULTERY	162
9) HOMOSEXUALITY.....	162
10) BESTIALITY.....	162
11) CURSES	162
12) ARE YOU BOUND?	162
13) BROTHERHOODS.....	162
14) YOKE OF BONDAGE.....	162
15) SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE	162
16) TYPES OF CATEGORIES	162
I. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS	163
1) SINS OF THE ANCESTORS.....	163
2) ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR	163
J. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS.....	163
Chapter 16 - Prayers And Lists Of Sexual Demons	164
P. REFERENCESA. SEQUENCE OF CASTING OUT.....	165
A. SEQUENCE OF CASTING OUT	166
B. BASIC DELIVERANCE	166
1) Prayer	166
2) Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion	166
C. MAIN LIST OF SEXUAL DEMONS	166
1) Prayer	166
2) Demonic Soul Ties and Fragmented Soul.....	167
3) Sexual Lust	167
4) Selfishness.....	168

5) Sex With Demons.....	168
6) Pornography.....	168
7) General Sexual	168
8) Sexually Transmitted Diseases	169
9) Sexual Dysfunctions and Injuries.....	170
D. ABNORMAL BEHAVIOR	170
1) Prayer	170
2) List of Spirits.....	170
3) Associated Demons	170
E. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD	170
1) Comments.....	170
2) Prayer	170
3) List of Spirits.....	171
F. ABUSED CHILD.....	171
1) Prayer	171
2) List of Spirits.....	171
G. DOMESTIC VIOLENCE	172
1) Prayer	172
H. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM	173
1) Prayer	173
2) List of Spirits.....	174
I. INCEST	175
1) Prayer	175
2) List of Spirits.....	175
K. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS	175
1) Prayer	175
L. RAPE, ATTEMPTED RAPE AND SEXUAL ASSAULT	175
1) Prayer	175
2) List of Spirits.....	175
3) Fear	176
4) Major Effects.....	176
M. SEXUAL HARASSMENT - ABUSE - ASSAULT - VIOLENCE	176
1) Prayer	176
2) List of Spirits.....	176
N. SOUL TIES AND DEMONIC TIES	177
1) Prayer	177
2) List of Spirits.....	177
O. THE CHANGE OF LIFE.....	178
1) Prayer for Men.....	178
2) Prayer for Women	178
3) Menopause Spirits	178
4) Menstruation Spirits.....	178
5) Other Related Spirits.....	179
P. REFERENCES	179

NOT COPYRIGHTED

This manual is not copyrighted.

I encourage you to make copies and distribute them for the Glory of God.

You may freely use the lessons as GOD directs you!

**CHAPTER 1 - WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX; SEXUAL IMMORALITY
IN LEADERSHIP**

A. SEX PERVERSION

1) Scripture

2) Definitions

3) Comments

B. DEMONS THAT BREAK UP MARRIAGES

C. PREACHERS AND SEX SCANDALS

D. INCUBUS AND SUCCUBUS

E. INORDINATE AFFECTIONS WITH OTHERS

F. SUBLIMINAL ADVERTISING IN WHAT YOU SEE AND READ

G. THE SINGLE MALE

H. THE SINGLE FEMALE

I. REFERENCES

A. Sex Perversion

1) Scripture:

Ex. 20:4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image.
Ex. 32:1-25 Aaron maketh a golden calf.
I Kings 11 Solomon's wives draw him to idolatry.
Prov. 23:7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he.
Matt. 5:32 Put away his wife, for cause of fornication.
Rom. 6:16 His servants ye are to whom ye obey.
Rom. 7:8 Wrought in me all manner of concupiscence.
Rom. 13:12 Cast off the works of darkness.
Rom. 14:13 No man put a stumbling block in brother's way.
I Cor. 1:23 Unto the Greeks foolishness.
I Cor. 5:1 That one should have his father's wife.
I Cor. 6:9 Be not deceived.
I Cor. 10:5-8 Lust - idolaters - fornication.
I Cor. 10:13 You to be tempted above that ye are able.
I Cor. 15:33-34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not.
II Cor. 10:5 Casting down imaginations, every high thing.
II Cor. 12:21 Uncleanness - fornication - lasciviousness.
Eph. 4:29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of mouth.
Eph. 5:11 No fellowship with unfruitful works of darkness.
Phil. 4:8 Think on these things.
Col. 3:5 Mortify therefore your members.
Col. 3:8 Anger/wrath/malice/blasphemy/ filthy communication.
I Thes. 4:5 Not in the lust of concupiscence.
II Tim. 3:4-6 Traitors/heady/highminded/lovers of pleasures.
Heb. 13:4 And the bed undefiled.
I John 2:10 There is non occasion of stumbling in him.
Jude 18-19 Who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

2) Definitions

1. Fornication is the word which covers all unlawful sexual acts. In the Scriptures - incest, adultery and idolatrous sex orgies are all called fornication (Matt. 5:32; I Cor. 5:1 & 10:5-8; Ex. 32:1-25).
2. Adultery is voluntary sexual intercourse between a married person and someone who is not their legitimate mate. Effeminate refers to a homosexual man, a catamite (I Cor. 6:9).
3. Abusers of themselves with mankind (I Cor. 6:9) is the Greek word Arsenokoites or Sodomite; one guilty of unnatural offenses, one who practices sodomy. I Kings 11 tells us that Solomon worshiped at the Ashtoreth.
4. Sensual relates to or consists in the gratification of the senses or the indulgence of appetite; to be devoted to or preoccupied with the senses or appetites; voluptuous; deficient in moral, spiritual or intellectual interests. Synonym - carnal; see Jude 18-19.
5. Evil concupiscence is to desire ardently; strong desire especially in the sexual area (Col. 3:5; I Thes. 4:5; Rom. 7:8).

6. Inordinate affection refers to that which is unregulated, disorderly, exceeding reasonable limits; immoderate; excessive (Col. 3:5).

7. Lasciviousness is the promoting or partaking of that which tends to produce lewd emotions; anything which fosters sexual sin and lustfulness. Today it seems both men and women can dress and conduct themselves in a lascivious manner. Christians should not do anything in dress or conduct that would cause others to stumble (II Cor. 12:21; Rom. 14:13; I Cor. 1:23; I John 2:10).

8. Filthy communication is derived from the Greek word meaning useless, putrid, or obscene. Suggestive body or eye movements, obscene jokes, pornographic books, movies, pictures, rock music, profanity and blasphemy all come under this classification (Eph. 4:29; Col. 3:8).

3) Comments

In Unger's Bible Dictionary under False Gods you can get an education on the gods that Israel worshiped. In this study you will discover that illegal sexual activity was, in fact, worship of that god. Perhaps that is why there is such an increase in sexual perversion. Satan is trying to restore worship of these gods knowing that most people do not know they are performing an act of worship when they do sexually perverted things.

In Romans 13:12 and in Ephesians 5:11 we are commanded to have nothing to do with the unfruitful works of darkness. Ancient cults and their activities are becoming popular in our land today.

Romans 6:16 says that to whomever we yield ourselves to obey that's whose slave we become. In II Tim. 3:4-6 we learn that treacherous, inflated with self-conceit, unscrupulous men (lovers of sensual pleasures) acting like they are true Christians worm their way into the homes of silly, weak willed, spiritually dwarfed women and lead them astray. We have observed that the purpose of all this deceit is sexual activity.

Today most people seem unaware of or are indifferent to the condemnation in God's Word against all sexual perversions. In the first chapter of Romans we can follow the descent of man into depravity. First the position of God is reduced to the position of the creation. At this point, a man's heart is filled with vain imaginations and he becomes deceived. His worship is centered upon graven images (Ex. 20:4). The images are in descending order. First worshipped is the likenesses of men (we are into body worship today), then his gods become lower creatures like birds, next four-footed beasts, and finally creeping things. For this rebellion, the Lord gives them up to illicit sex between men and women, thus destroying the marriage relationship and undermining the family. The next step down is homosexuality and perversion, again practiced in worship of the "gods" set up by foolish and blinded men. See Unger's Bible Dictionary, pages 411-418.

Many Christian married couples use Heb. 13:4 as an excuse to practice sodomy. They believe they can have perverted sex just because they are married. They are in deep deception.

Let us consider these translations: Let marriage be held in honor among all, and let the marriage bed be undefiled, for fornicators and adulterers God will judge (New American Standard). Let marriage be held in honor - esteemed worthy, precious, (that is,) of great price and especially dear - in all things. And let the marriage bed be (kept undishonored,) undefiled; for God will judge and punish the unchaste (all guilty of sexual vice) and adulterous (Amplified). Marriage must be held in honor by all, and the marriage relations kept sacred. Persons who are sexually vicious and immoral God will punish (Williams).

God has never and will never agree with you that fornication, sodomy or any type of uncleanness, in or out of marriage, is acceptable to Him. According to Pro. 23:7, as a man thinketh in his heart so is he. Because we become what we think about, Paul points out that we should think on things that are honest, pure, lovely, virtuous, and of good report (Phil. 4:8). In II Cor. 10:5, we are told to cast down vain imaginations which would rear up against the teachings of God and we are commanded to bring every thought into captivity to Christ Jesus. I Cor. 15:33-34 tells us not to be deceived or misled because evil companionships, (communion, associations) corrupt and deprave good manners and morals and character. We should be holy in all conversation as, even as Christ is holy.

God has made a way for us to escape from temptation but most of the time we don't take it. There is a difference between temptation and sin. Demons usually put thoughts of sins in our head. To have the thought pass through your head is not sin. To obey or continue the thoughts and act on them is sin (I Cor. 10:13).

In the bonds of holy matrimony, sexual intercourse is not an evil thing. Couples find a closeness, joy and blessing impossible to attain by any other means.

If you are unable to stop filthy memories, words or voices coming into your mind; if you are constantly undressing others with your eyes, and lewd and evil thoughts constantly flood your mind; if you are a masturbator, fornicator, homosexual or lesbian; then you are host to evil spirits.

B. Demons That Break Up Marriages

It is the duty of marriage breaking spirits to work in the husband and wife. One strong demon is lust. In our society men have been programmed to lust for and not truly love the wife. When a man uses this tactic on the wife, her ego is wounded. Because lust is seeking only its own gratification, the wife will feel used or violated, which leaves her feeling degraded. The person who is the object of lust will often become repulsed at having sexual contact with the spouse.

Lust, instead of love, often causes the wife to use sex as a bargaining device. This happens because the wife knows she is not being loved, just used as a prostitute, so she uses the person who has used her. When a woman uses these tactics on the man, his ego is wounded. As you can see, this is a Satanic game which continues the rejection process until there is only hate left. Woe to the men and women who get caught in this trap and

never get out. Woe to the children so educated about love, sex and marriage. Thus the true meaning of the sex act and the satisfaction it should bring can easily be destroyed for the couple (Titus 2:3-5).

Just a question to the older women. Are you qualified to teach younger women how to love their husbands and children (Titus 2:3-5)? By your own life you do teach.

One of the most urgent needs of the American husband is to learn what God means when He says a man should love his wife. He will learn to control his sexual desires, and consider the wife's needs and condition as well as his own.

Due to the wide spread of pornographic material, many men force their wives into oral, anal and other sexual perversions, often leading the wife into deviate sex.

Fear of homosexuality is great among American men. A large number of men have had minor or major contact with homosexuality as young boys. Young boys often get their hands on pornographic material by accident and follow its instructions.

Here are some common traits in husbands who have had some homosexual contact. When he marries, he will not see the need to provide financially or spiritually for the wife and children. He often hates the wife and children, and feels they hamper him. He does not understand his responsibility for the family, neither does he care. He usually will not hold a steady job. They are all laden with fear which torments them. Oral Sex is a powerful spirit and will not give up easily. They reside in the mouth, lips, tongue, taste buds, throat, sex organs and the mind. There must be sincere repentance followed by determined discipline. We have seen men recover from this spirit's control.

Many young children are forced into oral sex by some one they trust or are kin to. Even though they hate it, they cannot stop the demon's demand for it and will often continue to seek it even when no one forces them.

C. Preachers And Sex Scandals

We have all watched and been greatly shaken when preachers and Christian leaders we have respected reach their goals and have a ministry that is successful, fall into sexual sin destroying all they have accomplished as well as many young Christians. The Bible gives us the order in which we should grow: (1) Salvation, (2) Casting out demons, (3) Baptism in Holy Spirit, (4) Safety in accidents and (5) Healing. Many pastors and Christian leaders have never been delivered of evil spirits. Because of their resistance to the demons, the demons just play a waiting game. They may even help the man succeed, knowing their success in causing the man's fall is sure, they just act like they are gone (Mark 16:16-19). The demons watch as they go around in the man for just the right time, place and person to catch him. They will never strike too soon. Had this man been delivered and understood the attempts of demons to re-enter, he would have had a chance against the fall. We know a pastor who says "If you let the Devil ride, he's going to

drive." Sex, power, and money are three main destroyers of man. If you let any of these control you, it will destroy you.

D. Incubus And Succubus

Those attacking females are called incubus and those concentrating on males are called the succubus. These are vicious sexual spirits which can molest and torment susceptible individuals. Most attacks are at night and the person is awakened by fondling hands, caressing hot lips and tongue, and other forms of lust inducing stimulation. Every kind of abnormal and deviate sexual experience can be generated by these spirits.

These demons cruelly torment their victims to satisfy their filthy cravings. Some people have told us that they get to the point they are afraid to go to sleep at night. Their days are filled with shame and they feel everyone knows what they do. They have no hope of escape. Many consider suicide and a good number carry it out. Some of these demons have been loosed on these helpless people by curses from their ancestors, and some by their own sins.

E. Inordinate Affections With Others

Inordinate - disorderly, unregulated; exceeding reasonable limits, immoderate, excessive. After we accept Christ as Savior, we need to carefully consider our former relationships with people. Any wrong activities, actions, thoughts, desires, and attitudes should be confessed as sin and never be engaged in again. We need to recognize the cleansing and forgiveness provided by Jesus Christ (I John 1:9).

Inordinate affections include unnaturally close friendships involving affections, heterosexual or homosexual contacts, and fellowship in other sinful practices. This will include all blood covenants.

We know that before salvation we knew people in a purely human way (II Cor. 5:16). After salvation, all of our relationships need to be examined to make sure none of them are in violation of God's Word. Since the fleshly or carnal mind is enmity with God; not subject to, nor can it ever be subject to God (Rom. 8:7), we must be careful what we subject it to. Remember, evil companionships, communion and associations corrupt and deprave good manners, morals and character (I Cor. 15:33-34). If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; old things are passed away, behold all things are become new (II Cor. 5:17).

After you have prayed this prayer and accepted the cleansing of Jesus, you may find it better to stay away from these friends long enough to become spiritually stable yourself (II Cor. 6:17).

If your former friend will not come to Christ for salvation and cleansing, then part company with them. You can ask God to bring that person across your path when you are stronger spiritually, and when they have been drawn and convicted by the Holy Spirit.

You will need to renounce all pacts, covenants, promises and other binding allegiances to former friends in the world, and break all curses which may have been incurred by such relationships or agreements.

I now follow Rom. 12:1, and present all my members and faculties to God. I desire to be well pleasing to God. Carefully begin to make new friendships only in Jesus Christ which will be based on true love as outlined in I Cor. 13.

Continually renew your emotions and mind in scripture, praise, spiritual songs, and pure and wholesome thoughts (Eph. 5:19, 26; Psalm 34:1; Phil. 4:8). Fix your mind on things outlined in Phil. 4:8. This suggests we may need to use force on our minds. Think about and tell the demons about Jesus' Love for you, His Last Supper, His Submission in the garden, His Death, His Resurrection, His Ascension and His Priesthood - all for you. It makes the demons recede when you force your mind to think about the love Jesus Christ has for you and to remember that they have no chance for salvation. In I Thes. 5:18 we are told to thank God in everything. If you are busy thanking God for all He does for you, you cannot be depressed. Pray with the understanding and in the Spirit (Jude 20; I Cor. 14:4). Memorizing and singing scripture can be an invaluable aid (I John 2:14).

Thankfully and joyfully fill your days with good hard work (I Thes. 4:11). See Luke 16:10-12 and learn to take responsibility for your small earthly duties so that you can be trusted in much. Serve in the church and fellowship with Christian companions (Heb. 10:25).

Since bad music is often associated with bad relationships, renounce and destroy all rock, country, blue grass, melancholy and sensual music. Especially shun music which brings remembrance of former sinful activities and friends. Have the one working with you call out names of artists and types of music as names of demons.

F. Subliminal Advertising In What You See And Read

What would have seemed impossible thirty years ago has come to pass, you can receive a message to your mind and never see the message with your conscious mind or physical eyes. This is a subliminal message. We were given a book about subliminal messages. In one ad, very cleverly concealed in the ice cubes, was a woman in a sexual pose with an animal. Although you probably would not see it with your eyes, unconsciously you would get the message: drink - sex - bestiality.

We must guard good moral values. If we are weak in our convictions, our moral values can be changed subliminally by suggestion in rock music, TV, radio, newspapers, magazines, posters, billboards, etc.

One form of subliminal message is the sub-audio suggestions on rock records saying: Communism is the perfect form of government; hate your parents; you are no good;

commit suicide; kill others; take drugs; they taste good; your parents hate you; police are pigs; and the whole world is crooked.

If we as Christians do not to cultivate the Word of God, accept its values and be taught of the Holy Spirit, our spiritual fences will not be up and intact when the enemy attacks. We have adequate protection but it is not automatic.

Hosea 4:6 says we are destroyed for lack of knowledge of the Law of God. Those who do not take time to learn what is righteous in the sight of God will be swept along to destruction which is Satan's plan for you (Eph. 2:1-2).

G. The Single Male

Because the sex drive is second strongest in the body, it is something with which you will always have to live. Because humans are able to become parents long before they are mature enough to assume the duties and the responsibilities of parenthood, there has to be a wise reason in God's time table in this. Could it be that God has given young men and young ladies this problem to teach self-control. James 1:2-4 points out that trials bring endurance and steadfastness. Let endurance, steadfastness and patience have full play and do a thorough work, so that you may be fully developed, lacking nothing.

It is the desire of Satan to have you laden down by guilt, curses and sin before you mature enough to form a family. You automatically get demons and curses when you are not chaste: for incest - ten generations; for creating a bastard - ten generations; for being a father to a baby aborted - the curses for shedding innocent blood and murder indirectly, adultery, whore monger and failing to provide for your offspring, just to name a few.

In marriage there are times when abstinence and continence must be practiced. During the menstrual cycle, periods of geographical separation from the wife and during pregnancy, sexual relations are either undesirable or unwise.

The basic need is to bring the sex drive under control. Learn to avoid sexual impurity and the debilitating guilt which follows such involvements. Satan urges a man to involve himself in sexual activity without regard for his physical or mental health, and by this prove his manhood.

He only proves he has the equipment, that it works and he just fell for one of Satan's big ones. He has just laid curses on himself, his wife, his marriage, all his sons and daughters, and several generations of descendents. He has loosed sexual demons to harass and torment them, and he may have gotten a sexually transmitted disease for himself and his descendents.

Satan uses the sex drive to trap all people, but even more so the Christians. Masturbation is a form of self-indulgence and self-love, strictly a selfish pleasure. It produces shame, doubt, condemnation and failure. Satan's lie is that it does not involve anyone else, so it is all right.

The more times a man has engaged in sexual activity in the past, whether it was masturbation, heterosexual or homosexual activities, the more difficulties he will have in breaking these practices. Being as persistent to resist the demons, as the demons are persistent against you, will put you in proper submission to God and the Devil will flee. Read James 4:5-8.

The morning erection is caused by the need to urinate; the erection then leaves and the penis goes back to normal. Arousal can be caused by other reasons such as pornography, watching women, tight clothing, etc.; the penis may then achieve an erection. If the man does not masturbate, he will have a wet dream which will relieve the pressure of the sperms.

There is no condemnation for having a wet dream. You have committed no sin because this is a natural function of the body. Don't let Satan talk to you and get you to masturbate.

When the demon comes, he must be rebuked in Jesus' Name. Because Satan is a liar, the person so attacked does not have to agree with Satan's evaluation of himself. It is time now for you to force your mind to think on what you tell it to do.

Now a problem arises. A man knows I Cor. 10:13, and understands all the mechanics of physical sex pressure and even the psychological warfare Satan wages to lead into sexual sin. In spite of all this, he falls, by letting the Devil goad him into masturbating. Before the act, the demon pushed for it; now he begins to attack with guilt thoughts, shame, giving up. After repenting instead of giving up, show your thanks to God for His forgiveness and cleansing. Forgive yourself. Get up and go for success again (I John 1:9). Don't waste time with vain recriminations over your failure. If you continue, you will succeed. The episode may have opened your mind and body to sex spirits.

Stop praying and breathe slowly and deeply three or four times. Be persistent, and repeat until they leave.

In the future avoid the circumstances, contacts and actions which led up to your failure. Begin new thought patterns at the very onset of temptation. Usually the greatest pressures come when you are alone. Study the Bible and pray, do binding and loosing warfare, get plenty of physical exercise, and work hard at your job.

Find methods which are helpful to you personally and use them to reinforce your good resolutions. As Paul admonished young Timothy, Keep thyself pure, and Flee youthful lusts. (I Tim. 5:22; II Tim. 2:22; I Cor. 9:27).

H. The Single Female

Under the guise of female liberty, the American woman has lost a lot. She has been told she has sexual liberty and can, if she so desires, pick up a man and have sex - no strings

attached. While this may sound very interesting, even exciting to some, let's examine the results of such actions.

She is forming soul ties with each man (I Cor. 6:15-16). This means that she is attached in her soul to every man she has had sex with; this tie will interfere with her total relationship with her husband. Each man goes to bed with her and her husband, and interferes with their sex life. Because of attitudes which she has formed about life, men and herself, she will usually not be able to be happy even if she should marry a good man. She may not be able to persist in hard times.

She may get sexual diseases for herself and even pass them on to her children or they may kill her children. She may become pregnant and bear a child; an act she did not even consider at the time of the sex act. If she has an abortion these curses will be upon her and also the father (Ex. 21:12, Deut. 19:10, Pro. 6:17, Lev. 20:2).

She invites the curse of the bastard upon herself and gives it to ten generations of her descendents (Deut. 23:2). This curse will follow her into a marriage and fall on all of her children. Some of the attributes of this curse are: family members do not get along, they do not feel at home in the church, create more bastards, are cruel and unkind.

She will not escape the psychological and spiritual attacks of Satan through curses and the demons. She suffers shame, feelings of being degraded, maybe becomes truly degraded, emotional illness torments her, feelings of loss and dread follow her. She will feel fragmented and lose the ability to trust herself, men and God. Sexually transmitted diseases may not be curable. After a time, she will either loathe her life or go beyond the point of having any desire to return to God.

It is strange but in my school classes very young children have a knowing that it is wrong for mom or dad to associate in intimate ways with someone not their mate. They know this without ever having anyone tell them. This knowing can be abused but cannot be denied and sooner or later will convict the woman. In later life her loss will become more evident to her and brings even more grief or suicide. There is no sadder person than the old woman who has been destroyed through unlawful sexual activity, and has lost the respect and love of her children and husband.

Let's take a look at the average young lady who has followed the so called new liberty. This may surprise you; she is generally in her early to mid - twenties. This is very young to have ruined your life and maybe your children's lives. She has usually been married, may have a child, has become envious of others, is unthankful, considers her life boring, over or too much for her, and she would like to live in a fantasy world. The pasture looks brighter out there. She divorces her mate or just leaves. Next step is the job market; there she finds sexual favors will get what she thinks she wants, but again she is cheated. Now she is often alone because the courts will give the children to the husband if she is not a fit parent. She finds that men talk sweet and walk-out fast.

After all this, a few come to their senses and repent in true repentance. They get saved and begin to change their lives, but the demons they have collected will not leave them alone and exert pressure to return to the old life. If she holds out and comes to Jesus Christ for deliverance, she will still have to be diligent in her resistance to immorality if she is to regain her life. If she does not hear of nor get deliverance, the chances are very great she will go back to the old life.

We have seen that those getting deliverance and teaching about how to win over Satan and the demons can persevere and recover almost or all that they have lost. We've seen many return to their homes and families and make beautiful Christian wives and mothers. We have seen sexual diseases cured, and mental and physical health restored. This is the reward we get which keeps us filled with desire to see everyone win over Satan.

I urge all young ladies to treasure what God has given. Don't fall for Satan's lie and become polluted, filled with demons and laden with guilt. Get yourself delivered from the curses that have been handed to you by your ancestors and enjoy a clean life with God .

There is one young man in the Bible that I feel is smarter even than Solomon. He is in I Chron. 3:9-10. He cried out to God that he be kept from evil so that he would not be hurt by it. The request must have pleased God for it says He granted him his request.

As you can see, there are curses, pain and punishment for all who transgress God's laws on sex. When you think you have succeeded in hiding it, guess who saw you. When you think you got away scott free, wait a few years and you will see. When you are tempted to think you have hurt no one but yourself, see what happens to your children. If this has been your life or if you are beginning to think that a life of sexual promiscuity would be fun, see now that the price is too great.

I. References

Battling The Hosts Of Hell; Conquering The Hosts Of Hell; Demolishing The Hosts Of Hell; Annihilating The Hosts Of Hell, Volumes I and II; Eradicating The Hosts Of Hell; Smashing The Hosts Of Hell; The Alcoholic Syndrome; Grappling with the Host of Hell; Freedom from the Hosts of Hell; and Harassing The Host of Hell, eleven books (and fifty booklets covering particular topics) by Win Worley, Hegewisch Baptist Church, Highland, Indiana

CHAPTER 2 - EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX; OVERVIEW OF SEXUAL SIN

A. SEX PERVERSION

- 1) Scripture
- 2) Definitions
- 3) Comments

B. DEMONS THAT BREAK UP MARRIAGES

C. PREACHERS AND SEX SCANDALS

D. INCUBUS AND SUCCUBUS

E. INORDINATE AFFECTIONS WITH OTHERS

F. SUBLIMINAL ADVERTISING IN WHAT YOU SEE AND READ

G. THE SINGLE MALE

H. THE SINGLE FEMALE

I. REFERENCES

A. Ancestral Curses

1) Scripture: Deut. 23:2-3

A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of THE LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of THE LORD. An Ammonite or Moabite (incest) shall not enter into the congregation of THE LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of THE LORD for ever.

2) Definition:

A bastard is a child conceived out of wedlock or marriage. Incest is having sex with a blood relative of your bloodline of either parent.

3) Ten Generations:

The curse of the bastard and incest are ten generation curses. This means that if anyone of the generations of your ancestors committed one of these sins, you are cursed. This is 1024 ancestors on your mother's side and 1024 ancestors on your father's side of the families.

Three or Four Generations: The typical sexual sin is a three or four generation curse. A three-generation curse can come from 8 or 16 ancestors. A four-generation curse can come from 16 or 32 ancestors. These curses can come through either parent or both parents.

B. Pornography

The sex drive is the second strongest drive in a human after the drive to live. Satan has used sex to destroy many Christians, marriages, families and churches. It is easy to become addicted to pornography which is rampant in Christianity. You can develop soul ties with the persons you lust after. Whatever you are thinking about, you will want to do the act.

C. Sexual Lust

Sexual lust may lead to perversion, bestiality, molestation of children, domestic violence, incest, rape, abuse, assault, violence, harassment, abnormal behavior, effeminacy and sodomy.

D. Fornication

Fornication is a general term for all sex outside of marriage. This would include intercourse, masturbation, fondling, oral sex, anal sex, and any type of sex with a person you are not married to. You will develop soul ties and will be cursed, and your descendants will be cursed.

E. Pre-Marital Sex

If you have sex before marriage, you have sinned by committing fornication or adultery or other sexual sins (oral sex, anal sex, fondling, masturbation, etc.) with your future mate. If you conceive a child out of wedlock, this is a ten generation curse. If you do not conceive a child out of wedlock, this is a three or four generation curse.

If you have pre-marital sex, you have cursed your marriage and set it up for adultery, and strife, separation and divorce. If you have sex before marriage, you may have sex after marriage by committing adultery.

You have cursed your descendants with the curse of the bastard or incest, or fornication or adultery or other sexual sins before marriage. If you commit adultery after marriage, you have cursed your descendants with the curse of adultery.

Whatever you did, your descendants will tend to repeat your sins. You have loosed on them familiar or family spirits to follow them to do those sins. Whatever sins you committed, you can get demons within your body by those names.

If the child is conceived as a bastard or in incest, the child will probably have the spirit of the bastard or spirit of incest within the body. If you have children after the bastard or incest child, those children will be cursed but will not have the spirits within them. They will have spirits following them to try to persuade them to commit those sins.

E. Marriage Bed

1) Scripture:

Rom. 1:24, 26-27 Wherefore GOD also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves. For this cause GOD gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.

Heb. 13:4 Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled; but whoremongers and adulterers GOD will judge.

2) The Only Good Sex

The only godly sex is intercourse between husband and wife, and the foreplay leading up to penetration. All other types of sex is demonic and leads to deionization. Oral sex and anal sex are sodomy. If a husband performs oral sex on the wife, he is practicing a form of lesbianism. If the wife performs oral sex on the husband, she is practicing a form of homosexuality. This brings lesbianism and homosexuality into The Church.

F. Adultery

Adultery is committing any type of sex with someone other than your husband or wife. You commit the sin of adultery, develop a soul tie to that person, curse your marriage and descendents, transfer demons through intercourse with your husband or wife.

The marriage covenant is broken. You set your marriage up for divorce and for the wounded mate to commit adultery to retaliate. The wounded mate has a right to get divorced and remarry in THE LORD.

G. Soul Ties

1) Scripture:

Gen. 2:24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. You become one flesh, not one body. Your souls are joined together and become one soul.

1 Cor. 6:16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. This is the same as being married in the sight of GOD. If you are joined to a female or male (prostitute, harlot, whore, whoremonger). You become one flesh or one soul with them.

2) Soul Ties Created With Sexual Partners

Everyone that you have sex with develops a soul tie with them. Your soul is tied to that person. This can be a male, female or animal that you have had sex with. You do not have your whole soul; it has become fragmented.

H. SEXUALLY TRANSMITTED DISEASES

1) Scripture:

Gal. 6:7 Be not deceived; GOD is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

2) STD's are Incurable

About half of the sexually transmitted diseases are incurable. You will have them for the rest of your life or they will kill you. This is one of the prices you pay for your sins. The number of STD's have increased over the years.

I. Abortion

Sexual sins can lead to pregnancy and abortion. Abortion can lead shedding innocent blood, and a curse of death on the mother and anyone associated with the abortion. The mother can have breast cancer which may kill her. The curse of death may lead to the death of those who participated in the abortion here on earth and in the hereafter.

J. Sex With Spirits

Demons can have sex with human beings. Incubus has sex with women. Succubus has sex with men. A person can invite demons to have sex with them. Demons may attack a person who has had sex with a number of people or animals.

K. Soul Travel Sex

Witches can do soul travel and have sex with human beings. They leave their body and travel in a spirit body which contains their soul and spirit.

CHAPTER 3 - EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM

A. SCRIPTURE

B. DEFINITIONS

- 1) Vine's Expository Dictionary of New Testament Words
- 2) The New Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon
- 3) Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary
- 4) Meanings

C. CHILDREN

D. PARENTS

E. TESTIMONY OF EARLINE ABOUT MARIE

F. ENEMY

G. WEAPONS

H. SOFT AND EFFEMINATE

I. LOT AND ABRAM

J. ISRAEL

K. WOMEN

L. CLOTHING

M. SODOMY AND INCEST

N. SINS

O. REFERENCES

A. Scripture

Gen. 19:5 - And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

Lev. 18:22, 20:12 - Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

Deut. 29:23 - And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass growth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath.

Jud. 19:22 - Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

I Kings 14:24 - And there were also Sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

Lam. 4:6 - For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

Rom. 1:24, 26-27 - Wherefore GOD also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves. For this cause GOD gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.

II Pet. 2:6 - And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly.

B. Definitions

1) Vine's Expository Dictionary Of New Testament Words

Effeminate: Malakos, soft, soft to the touch (Eng., mollify, emollient; metaphorically, in a bad sense, I Cor. 6:9, "effeminate," not simply of a male who practices forms of lewdness, but persons in general, who are guilty of addictions to sins of the flesh, voluptuous.

Jamieson, Fausset and Brown's Commentary on the Whole Bible

I Cor. 6:9; effeminate - self-polluters, who submit to unnatural lusts.

2) The New Thayer's Greek-English Lexicon

Effeminate, of a catamite, a male who submits his body to unnatural lewdness.

3) The Interlinear Bible - Greek To English - Volume IV

I Cor. 6:9; Strong's #733 from 730 and 2845; a Sodomite - abuser of (that defile) self with mankind.

4) Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary

Effeminate, (L. effeminate, pp. of effeminate, to make womanish.) 1. having the qualities generally attributed to women, as weakness, gentleness, delicacy, etc.; unmanly. 2. characterized by such qualities; weak; soft, decadent, etc.; as effeminate art. 3. womanlike, tender; gentle.

5) Meanings

Let us look at some meanings of the words used to explain effeminate. Weakness: 1. the state or quality of being weak. 2. a weak point; a fault; a defect, as in one's character. 3. a liking; especially, an unreasonable fondness (for something). Syn. - debility, failing, foible, feebleness, folly, frailty, imbecility, impotence, infirmity. Gentleness: easily handled; tame. Delicacy: fineness; frailty; softness; weakness of constitution or health; the condition of requiring careful and deft handling. Unmanly: deprived of manly qualities; emasculated; to deprive of virility; to castrate. Soft: weak; delicate; not strong or vigorous; not able to endure hardship, privation; subdued; not bright or intense. Decadent: a state of decline; characterized by decadence. Decadence: a falling away; decline in force or quality; a process, condition, or period of decline, as in morals; decay; deterioration. Decay: to deteriorate; to become rotten; tendency toward dissolution or extinction; rottenness; destruction; death. Deterioration: to make worse; to lower the value of; to reduce in quality; to depreciate. syn. - depreciate, degeneration, impair, corrupt, debase. If we took the time to look up all the words used to describe effeminate the picture would get progressively worse.

C. Children

As we have worked with people over the years, we have noticed some common contributing factors in the lives of those who have problems with effeminacy. Some people have only slight problems while others have incapacitating problems. Here we will consider people with normal capacities. It seems that the attitudes of the parents toward the child have a profound effect.

While it is a good idea for each succeeding generation to work toward improving life standards, it is better not to veer off to the extreme of giving the children everything and every advantage. The idea that you don't want your children to have it as bad as you did should be replaced by using wisdom in guiding children to growth and maturity. We could not use the excuse, "We can't afford it" when our children wanted something common sense said they were not ready for or that would over indulge them. We had to really communicate with them and teach them so that they would have a good understanding of our reasons and a cooperative spirit. It is very important that the children know beyond any doubt that you love and consider what is to their best interest.

God gave children to parents not parents to children, and He gave parents the responsibility to teach, guide and discipline. When we give our children more freedom than they can handle or over indulge them they tend to turn into selfish brats and we don't like them anymore.

A child needs to know that you watch over him and love him, but he should not feel that you are watching every move he makes. He needs to know that you trust him to do the right thing and that when he fails you, will use the proper method to encourage him into the right path. Most of all he needs to see the same high standards in you that you expect to see developing in him.

Respect the child as a person; do not degrade them for their failures but use them as teaching opportunities. When we reached our teen years, our dad used to tell us that if we got into trouble he would not get us out of it but he would be by our side as we took our punishment.

Don't call them stupid and dumb or by great sighs let them know they have absolutely exasperated you. I believe that the Holy Spirit helped me realize that children are new to this life and they have not passed this way before and so I should expect them to make many mistakes. That I should form an alliance with them in training and discussion of the situation they get into. Encourage them to consider other methods of handling that particular problem should they be faced with it again. Teach them to learn from their mistakes; don't brood over them. Brooding over them will tend to hold you to do the same thing again, consider what you have learned, put the mistake behind you and go on. God's mercy is fresh every day, so should a parent's be.

Don't make unrealistic demands on them; encourage them to do their best. It will bless you as you see what the child can accomplish with the proper leadership, training and love. One young man told us that even when he made a four point average, his dad would say, "Is that the best you can do?" Use praise to encourage more good growth and loving discipline to correct unacceptable behavior.

One more thing, children see we really are not what we say we are. If you are effeminate in your life style, they will know and copy it. If you are more interested in fitting in this world than living by Godly principals, they will know. If you love carnal things more than righteous things, they will know. If you cannot live without your possessions, they will know.

D. Parents

Psalms 78:8-11, And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation, a generation that set not their hearts aright nor prepared their heart to know God, and whose spirit was not steadfast and faithful to God. The children of Ephraim were armed and carrying bows, yet they turned back in the day of battle. They kept not the covenant of God and refused to walk according to His law, And forgot His works and His wonders that He had shown them. Verses 12-17 recount God's acts of loving protection and provision during the wilderness journey. In v. 18-19, And they tempted God in their

hearts by asking God for food according to their (selfish) desire and appetite. Yes they spoke against God; they said, Can God furnish (the food for) a table in the wilderness.

Lets look at ourselves and our motives honestly. We could and should ask ourselves if we are not as these people. Are our hearts right with God? Do we really trust God enough to believe that He will deal with us as we need him to? Or do we want Him to give us our desires NOW? Do we ask in prayer for the things we selfishly want to satisfy our selfish desire? If we don't get what we want, do we then accuse God of failure while we refuse to look at our own failure to love, obey, trust and serve Him? Does God give us ample instruction on how to live a successful Christian life? Why then are we not doing just that? I believe that if people who call themselves Christian would live life as He has directed, the unsaved would be beating at the door to acquire salvation.

As a Christian we have access to armor and have bows to carry, but do we use our armor or shoot our bows? Jesus Christ has provided our armor. Eph. 6:11-18, Put on God's whole armor (the armor of a heavy-armed soldier which God supplies), that you may be able successfully to stand up against all the strategies and the deceits of the devil. Most Christians that I know don't even recognize they have an opponent or need to use the armor or bows. So they conclude that they do not need to know about the Devil's strategies and plans. So while they pretend he doesn't exist, the Devil slowly eats away at their very soul, their children, their health, etc. After the destruction is almost completed, the Christian will become mildly aware that there might be a problem. Only then will they stir themselves to see what the problem is, and then go back to sleep and wonder why they have lost that which is nearest and dearest to them.

E. Testimony Of Earline About Marie

Some years ago, I had a scene flash through my mind. At the time of this revelation, I was thinking I was really serving God. I was so concerned with lost children. Many efforts and thoughts went into attempting to help others. Now, I know that God wants us to help others.

But the Devil is so clever in convincing us that if we'll help others, God will take care of ours. I have had pastors use this statement on me to get me to work in their vineyards - howbeit it was not God's vineyard. I awoke from my deception almost too late.

In this scene I was standing before God's throne. I was so proud of my life and expecting Him to really be pleased with me. I was standing there with a very large group of children I had been instrumental in bringing to the Lord.

I began to sense that something was very, very wrong. God seemed to be extremely dissatisfied with me. I heard this question, "Where is Marie?" I began to look for her feeling sure she was in the group. Finally I found her. She was not in the group. As she came around the edge of the group and looked up to God, I saw Him point the other way. (Parents, are you doing the right things with your children.)

I cannot tell you all the emotions I felt. All my pride was replaced with shame and failure. I heard that Marie was the only person I had been given responsibility for. She was given to me to love and guide but I had shunned what I had been given and had looked for something else to do. I was to have been her greatest rooter and one of her most important teachers.

I began at that point to repent (change directions completely and go the other way) and seek knowledge from God as to how I should perform on His job. I'd like to tell you that the problem was solved and that we all lived happily ever after, but that was not the case.

What was to follow was years of heartache and mental pain, but one day I noticed that things were just slightly beginning to get in correct order. A time period of probably ten years was needed for us following the leadership of the Lord to undo the works of the Devil in this area.

I had seen a glimmer of light and I was not going to let it go. My hand was on the plow never to let go again. I looked up every verse in the Bible about mothers and daughters, and began to correct my thoughts and actions. I must come into obedience to God if I was to see any change in our relationship. I also realized that I could no longer blame my failure as a mom on anyone but me.

These are some of the spiritual forces at work in this case: ignorance, dissatisfaction, rejection, irreverence for God, lack of natural affection, shirking God given duties, selfishness, lazy, arrogant, greedy for acceptance, generational gap, abandonment, bitterness and rebellion.

F. Enemy

Lets look and see who God considers our enemy to be (Eph. 6:11-18):

12. For we are not wrestling with flesh and blood (contending only with physical opponents), but against the despotisms, against the powers, against (the master spirits who are) the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the heavenly (supernatural) sphere. My observation of churches, pastors and Christians has mostly been that they fight and devour each other and not the Devil and his gang.

13. Therefore put on God's complete armor, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day (of danger), and, having done all (the crises demands), to stand (firmly in your place). Are we Christians knowledgeable and settled in the truth of the Bible or do we compromise the truth to be accepted by our peers? If we do not stand firmly grounded in truth, we will not stand in the time of danger.

14. Stand therefore (hold your ground), having tightened the belt of truth around your loins and having put on the breast plate of integrity and of moral rectitude and right standing with God. A Christian can not stand who does not know Biblical truth and who does not implement truth in his own life.

15. And having shod your feet in preparation (to face the enemy with firm-footed stability, the promptness, and the readiness produced by the good news) of the gospel of

peace (Isa. 52:7). Christians get cut down early and swiftly when they fail to study the Bible.

16. Lift up over all the (covering) shield of saving faith, upon which you can quench all the flaming missiles of the wicked (one). Decide that God's way is best and never change your mind no matter how things look. After you have come through the testing you will often look back and see why it was needed.

17. And take the helmet of salvation and the sword that the Spirit wields, which is the Word of God. There are a lot of "good plans" around in the world. Only one is guaranteed to bring success. Josh. 1: 6-8. God's truth will work to some degree for all people, however for it to work completely you must become converted as God directs thought faith in the shed blood of Jesus Christ.

18. Pray at all times (on every occasion, in every season) in the Spirit, with all (manner of) prayer and entreaty. To that end keep alert and watch with strong purpose and perseverance, interceding in behalf of all the saints (God's consecrated people). This is where we fall down, failing to obey God's directions, to support each other in prayer, to be very alert with strong purpose and perseverance. Could it be we are very lazy?

Just getting up in the morning and saying you put on the armor of God will not cut it with God or the devil. It takes much hard work over a long time! This is God's armor given to us it is our duty to take up the armor.

G. Weapons

Now to our bows that God has given:

1. Salvation through Jesus Christ - John 3:16 . Now we are in a position to use the other equipment that is provided.
2. Baptism of Holy Spirit - Luke 24:49; Acts 2:1-4. God has given us the Holy Spirit to guide, empower, comfort and teach us.
3. The Bible - our manual (book of instruction for this life). II Tim.2:15, Study and be eager and do your utmost to present yourself to God approved (tested by trial) a workman who has no cause to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and accurately dividing (rightly handling and skillfully teaching) the Word of Truth.
4. Power and authority in the name of Jesus Christ. Mat. 28:18, Luke 10: 19. He gives us His authority over all the power of the enemy.
5. Our work - Mark 16:17-18. These signs will follow them that believe: In My name they will drive out demons; they will speak with new tongues; 18 They will pick up serpents; and (even) if they drink anything deadly, it will not hurt them; they will lay their hands on the sick, and they will get well.

If we would get saved, study, be vigilant, completely trust God and be obedient to our instruction and do our duties then we would stand strong in truth in the evil day of danger.

H. Soft And Effeminate

Rev. 3:16, So, because you are lukewarm and neither cold or hot, I will spew you out of My mouth! There is no attraction for nor fear of things lukewarm. If we say we are

Christians and we are not red hot in our pursuit of God and righteousness we will get spewed out of God's mouth.

Let examine some people in the Bible who loved having things soft and effeminate. Genesis 13, In this chapter Abram and Lot lived together. The land was not able to support all of their cattle. Abram suggested Lot choose any land he wanted. Lot looked and saw that the Jordan valley was well watered everywhere. You almost get the idea he doesn't want to work hard but to have a plush and easy life. Soon he is in Sodom. Genesis 14, This account is of four kings against five. The four came into the area of Sodom and Gomorrah and took all the wealth, provisions and people. Now Lot was taken and all that he had. One who managed to escape came and told Abram. Abram could have chosen the easy way and just ignored the problem but he chose to get involved, to risk his life and the lives of his servants, to risk loss of wealth and to rescue Lot. Before this we are told that Lot has much cattle and goods.

I. Lot And Abram

Why did Lot not fight to keep from being taken? There probably were no strong men to help him. The men of this place were wicked and exceedingly great sinners. The men of Sodom were guilty of all types of sexual vice, and as homosexuals were probably not prepared to fight for Sodom. In our ministry we have found that people given over to sexual vices do not have normal natural affections and do not feel natural responsibilities.

Abram had 318 trained servants. He and his servants routed the enemy and brought back all that was stolen. When the battle was over, the King of Sodom offered Abram all the goods and Abram said he would take nothing for himself. Abram showed no tendency to effeminacy.

In Genesis 18 Abraham receives a visit from angels, is told of Sodom's destruction and entreats God for ten souls. That must have been all of Lot's family plus his sons-in-law. In Genesis 19, Sodom receives a visit from two angels who have come to warn Lot to remove all of his family. The sons-in-laws thought he was joking and they chose not to go. It seems his married daughters did not go out either. Life was easy and there were no standards to live up to in Sodom.

In Sodom, as in America today, effeminacy can lead to homosexuality and all other types of sins. When men and women seek the "easy life", give up Godly standards, and rebel against God they begin to become decadent.

We learn in chapter 19 that all the men from every quarter came to Lot's house and wanted to have homosexual relations with the two angels. Lot had no authority with these people; he had compromised with their life-style by choosing to live there. His own children chose to side with the sins of that place. Only two unmarried daughters came out with him. His wife longed so for the "good life" that she disobeyed the angels, and looked back with longing for Sodom and her things there. It cost her life. The daughters were so conditioned to the attitudes and sins of Sodom that they got their father drunk and

conceived children by him, thereby cursing themselves and all their children for ten generations. Why would a man of God be drinking enough to become dead drunk two nights in a row? By his laxness toward God, his longing to have the easiest and best, his compromise in morals, his lack of instruction to his children, the bad example he set in male leadership compromised his family and their future.

J. Israel

Jeremiah 12, Jeremiah has a complaint to discuss with God. He is complaining because he sees the wicked prosper and thrive. Verse 5, (But the Lord rebukes Jeremiah's impatience, saying) If you have raced with men on foot and they have tired you out, then how can you compete with horses? And if you take to flight in a land of peace where you feel secure, then what will you do (when you tread the tangled maze of jungle, haunted by lions) in the swelling of the Jordan. If we cannot stand for truth now, if we cannot take persecution now in the land of peace what will we do when we are asked to renounce our faith in God? I hear people say casually, "I'd die for Jesus." I see those same people cringe and wilt at the possibility of persecution. God's people should not look to be blessed but to be strong in righteousness and obedience to GOD. We are told that then God's blessing will overtake us.

Throughout the Old Testament we read of Israel's times of obedience to God. He blesses them and they got to enjoying the blessings so much that they forgot God and then they entered into sin. They knew the warning that departure from God's law would bring decay and destruction but they loved the blessings and soft life more than the God.

K. Women

Remember the meaning of effeminate that we studied at the beginning of this study? Is it possible for a woman to abuse her femininity? In this study we are looking at the ways we as women misuse our femininity.

Let's look at Ezekiel 16:49-50. Behold, this was the iniquity of your sister Sodom: pride, over-abundance of food, prosperous ease and idleness were hers and her daughters'; neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. They were haughty, and committed abominable offences before Me; therefore I removed them when I saw it and I saw fit. Here God is dealing with the effeminacy of the daughters of Sodom who were also guilty.

We can begin to love and enjoy our possessions so much that we become self-indulgent, demanding, critical of others, greedy, complain, and become lazy, etc. We expect others to make our life easy. We get ugly and nasty, and push our husbands to get us more and more. If we don't have all the possessions we see others have, we decide there is something wrong in our relationship to God.

In Proverbs 31:11 we learn that the heart of a husband should be able to trust confidently in the wife, so that he will have no need of dishonest spoil and have no lack of honest gain. The next few verses suggest ways we can add to our gain.

God gives a terrible warning to women in who get into self to much. See Isaiah 3:16-26, Moreover the Lord said, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty and walk with outstretched necks and with undisciplined (flirtatious and alluring) eyes, tripping along with mincing and affected gait, and making a tinkling noise with (the anklets on) their feet; Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the heads of the daughters of Zion (making them bald), and the Lord will cause them to be (taken as captives and suffer the indignity of being) stripped naked. In that day the Lord will take away the finery of their tinkling anklets, the caps of network, the crescent head ornaments, The pendants, the bracelets or chains, and the spangled face veils and scarf's, The headbands, the short stepping-chains (attached from one foot to the other to insure a measured gait), the sashes, the perfume boxes, the amulets or charms (suspended from the ears or neck), The signet rings and nose rings, The festal robes, the cloaks, the stoles and shawls, and the handbags, The hand mirrors, the fine linen (undergarments),the turbans, and the (whole-body-enveloping) veils. And it shall come to pass that instead of the sweet odor of spices there shall be the stench of rottenness; and instead of a girdle, a rope; and instead of well-set hair, baldness; and instead of a rich robe, a girding of sackcloth; and a searing (of captives by the scorching heat) instead of beauty. Your men shall fall by the sword, and your mighty men in battle. And (Jerusalem's) gates shall lament and mourn (as those who wail for the dead); and she, being ruined and desolate, shall sit upon the ground.

Makes one wonder if some of the physical problems we women have today could be caused by our being like these verses. Even though we are female there is no reward for those who misuse their femininity. As women we need to be strong enough to endure hardship and take a stand for righteousness. We should not let ourselves become self-indulgent, pouters, clinging vines and naggers. There should be gratitude to God for all His provisions.

L. Clothing

Matt. 11:8, What did you go out to see? A man clothed in soft clothing? Behold those who wear soft clothing are in the houses of kings. Soft here in the Greek (3120) fine (clothing) fig. a catamite: - effeminate, soft. 3119 softness, enervation (debility): disease. Webster's dictionary enervation 1: to lessen the vitality or strength of 2: to reduce the mental or moral vigor, syn. see unnerve.

M. Sodomy And Incest

In the days of the Roman Empire the Emperors often had their catamite painted in the pictures of themselves. Homosexuals were accepted and encouraged in the pagan religions. In fact all forms of sexual deviation were encouraged. The Bible tells us about some of this in I Kings 15:12, He put away the Sodomites (male cult prostitutes) out of

the land that his fathers (Solomon, Rehoboam, and Abijam) had made or promoted. I Kings 11:5-11, For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, and after Milcom the abominable idol of the Ammonites! Then Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the abominable idol of Moab, on the hill opposite Jerusalem and for Molech the abominable idol of the Ammonites.

The Ammonites and the Moabites were the son of Lot by incest with his daughters. Sex with relatives carries a ten generation curse.

Her worship included all types of deviate sex. This new morality is not new but the old immorality that God said would bring curses on us and our children for many generations. Ashtoreth, Heb. for Astarte: the Phoeician goddess of fertility and of sexual love. In her worship, newborn animals and first-born children were sacrificed in order to increase fertility. The worship of this goddess will bring several curses on you. Ex. 20:1-6, worshiping other gods -three to four generations are cursed. Ex. 20:13, 23:7, commit no murder, shed not innocent blood. In I Kings 21:1-29 Elijah tells Ahab what will be the curse on him and his family because Ahab had Naboth killed and took his land. Every male offspring of Ahab's shall die. People under curses for unlawful sex acts seem to lose a lot of their abilities, they become so passive and soft that they seem to accomplish very little. In fact about the only thing they seem to have much energy for is defending their sex rights. Isn't it a shame that so much effort is put into self destruction?

Effeminate not only means soft like a homosexual but addictions to sins of the flesh, decadent, corrupt, rotten and being in a state of decline physically, morally and spiritually.

N. Sins

We must recognize our faults for what they are. First the sin is against God, then ourselves and then others. We must forgive those who have wronged us in this regard. We confess our sins to God asking for forgiveness and cleansing. We forgive ourselves for sins against our life and our body. We confess that we have deeply hurt those who love us the most. We break soul ties and curses. Then we are ready to cast out the demons we have allowed to use our bodies and minds for their sinful purposes.

O. References

Deliverance Manual by Gene and Earline Moody

CHAPTER 4 - THE AIDS EPIDEMIC

A. SCRIPTURE

- 1) **The Biblical Condemnation Of Homosexuality**

B. DEFINITION OF SODOMY

C. HOMOSEXUALITY IN THE NAZI PARTY

- 1) **The Pink Swastika**
- 2) **The Homosexualization Of America**

D. HOMOSEXUAL GOALS

E. HOMOSEXUALS TO PARENTS

F. SODOMY IN THE TEMPLE

- 1) **II Ki. 22 - Josiah's Reformation**
- 2) **II Kings 22:4-14**
- 3) **What Abundance Of Wickedness There Was, And Had Been, In Judah And Jerusalem**
- 4) **What A Full Destruction Good Josiah Made Of All Those Relics Of Idolatry**

G. COMMENTS

H. HERALD OF HOPE

I. SURGEON GENERAL'S REPORT ON ACQUIRED IMMUNE DEFICIENCY SYNDROME

- 1) **Report**
- 2) **Excerpts**

J. UNITED STATES SUMMARY (2003 ESTIMATED)

K. GLOBAL SUMMARY (2004 ESTIMATED)

L. AIDS HIGH RISK GROUPS

M. HOMOSEXUAL FACTS

- 1) **The Median Age Of Death**
- 2) **Scripture References**

N. REFERENCES

A. Scripture

1) The Biblical Condemnation Of Homosexuality

Gen. 19:19 Sodom and Gomorrah.
Ex. 34:11-17 Groves are alters to Asherah; homosexuality practiced there.
Le. 18:22-30 Homosexuality is an abomination to God.
De. 7:3-5 You shall utterly destroy Asherah groves and alters.
De. 12:2-3 Destroy obelisks (symbols) and alters with fire.
Jdg. 3:7 Israel serving Baal and Ashtaroth; perverted sex in worship.
Jdg. 19-21 The Benjamite Wars.
I Ki. 14:14-18 Captivity for making Asherim (symbol of Asherah) phallic sign.
I Ki. 14:24-24 Sodomites (male cult prostitutes) did all abominations of Baal.
I Ki. 18 Showdown between 400 prophets of Baal and Elijah; Baal lost.
II Ki. 17:10 Back to Asherah again.
II Ki. 18:4 Hezekiah destroys the groves and high places.
II Ki. 23:4-24 Josiah destroys all houses of male cult prostitutes.
II Ch. 14:2-5 Asa destroys idolatrous obelisks, Phallic symbols, and alters.
II Ch. 24:18 Back to Asherim and idols; wrath of God falls on them.
II Ch. 31:1 Same as II Ki. 18.
II Ch. 33:1-11 Manasseh - back to the groves and astrology.
II Ch. 34 1-10 Same as II Ki. 23.
Isa. 17:8 Do not look to Adonis nor respect idols, groves or images.
Isa. 27:9 Iniquity cleansed by destroying every thing of idol worship.
Jer. 17:2 Children earnestly remember the idols, not God.
Mic. 5:9-15 God will destroy all false worship.
Matt. 19:4-5 And shall cleave to his wife.
Ro. 1:18-32 Idol worship and immoral sex - death; traits of homosexuals.
I Cor. 6:9-11 Homosexuals and Satan worshipers will not be in heaven.
I Tim. 1:8-11 For them that defile themselves with mankind.
Jude 1:7 Regarding Homosexuality

Generally, see also Gen 2:24, 9:22; Deut. 23:1; 1 Kings 14:24, 15:9-12, 22:46; 2 Kings 23:7; Job 36:14; 1 Tim. 1:9-10; and Rev. 22:15.

B. Definition Of Sodomy

"Sodomite - Gen. 19:5 and Romans 1:27, men consecrated to the unnatural vice of Sodom as a religious rite. The dreadful consecration was to the Greek Astarte (Asherah - male, Ashtaroth - female). Term was applied to the emasculated priests of Cybele. Sodomite, Deut. 23:17-18, sodomy was forbidden. Verse 18, the price of a dog is a figurative expression used to denote the gains of a sodomite (qadish). From the dog, like the way in which he debases himself. Rev. 22:15, unclean called dogs." Webster's - "sodomy, n. any sexual intercourse regarded as abnormal, as between persons of the same sex, especially males, or between a person and an animal."

C. Homosexuality In The Nazi Party

1) The Pink Swastika

Terms referred to butches are homosexuality, pederasty, child pornography, sadomasochism, pedophilia, roughneck, bully boy, male supremacist, decadence, sadist, sodomist, hermaphrodite, lemur, catamite, gay, lesbian, queer, depravity, degrading, debauchery, decadence, homophile, anti-Christian, coprophile, masculine homosexual supremacy, dog (male prostitute as in The Bible), masturbation, repressed physical inferiority complex, neurose, misogyny, public sex, nudity, incest, bestiality, bar boy, homo-eroticism, and sexual deviant, dysfunction, perversion, orgy, ritual, abnormality, degenerate, proclivity and libertine.

Butches have a natural disinclination to marriage and procreation, despise everything female and effeminate, don't want any girls, no interest in sexual relations with women, and women for procreation only and men for recreation.

Terms referred to fems are flaming faggots, degenerate fags, fairies, effeminacy, receptive homosexuality, transvestites, drag queens, boy prostitutes, dykes.

2) The Homosexualization Of America

Sexual libertinism, recreational sex, female promiscuity, sex-saturated pop culture, steady normalization of sexual license, escalation of crime (especially violent crime), mental illness, chronic substance abuse, proliferation of sexually-transmitted diseases and other diseases, street and drag queens, drug addicts, boy prostitution, dykes, street people, bar boys, public sex and nudity, masculine-oriented gays, sadomasochism, transvestites, unwanted children, sexual diseases, serial relationships, incest, bestiality, pedophilia, sexual deviance, fractured and morally confused society, vicious, deceptive, enormously powerful homosexuality against Judeo-Christian family-based society.

D. Homosexual Goals

Goals of homosexuals are marriage to children, multiple spouse marriage, polygamy, group marriage, promiscuity (open marriage), same-sex marriage, and destroying marriage between a man and a woman.

Forced homosexual roommates, gays in the military, radical feminism, lesbian separatist movement, anti-discrimination ordinances, minority status based on homosexuality, graphic pro-gay sex and AIDS education, mandatory sensitivity training, hate crimes, speech codes, fines, Hollywood promotion of homosexual love making and of gay rights agenda in movies and television, public finding of homosexual pornography; invention of gay speak - gay, homophobia, diversity, sexual orientation; unmasking of powerful homosexuals who masquerade as heterosexuals, homosexual marriage and adoption, attacks on churches, and pederasty.

E. Homosexuals To Parents

"We shall sodomize your sons, emblems of your feeble masculinity, of your shallow dreams and vulgar lies. We shall seduce them in your schools, in your dormitories, in

your gymnasiums, in your locker rooms, in your sports arenas, in your seminaries, in your truck stops, in your all-male clubs, in your houses of Congress, wherever men are with men together. Your sons shall become our minions and do our bidding. They will be recast in our image. They will come to crave and adore us.

All laws banning homosexual activity will be revoked. If you dare cry faggot, fairy, queer at us, we will stab you in your cowardly hearts. All churches who condemn us will be closed. Our only gods are handsome young men.

We shall be victorious because we are fueled with the ferocious bitterness of the oppressed. We too are capable of firing guns and manning the barricades of ultimate revolution."

F. Sodomy In The Temple

1) II Ki. 22 - Josiah's Reformation

Josiah began his reign at age 8. He sought to repair the house of the Lord. In its repair, a book of the law was found and read to Josiah. Because Josiah repented at the reading of the words and began to restore the worship of the true God, God promised him that he would go to his grave in peace. This is what was found in and around the temple.

2) II Kings 22:4-14

An account of such a reformation as we have not met with in all the history of the kings of Judah, such through riddance made of all the abominable things and such foundations laid of a glorious good work. The generality of the people, after all, hated to be reformed.

3) What Abundance Of Wickedness There Was, And Had Been, In Judah And Jerusalem

1. Even in house of the Lord, that sacred temple which Solomon built and dedicated to the honor and for the worship of the God of Israel, there were found vessels, all manner of utensils, for the worship of Baal, and of the groves (Astaroth), and of all the host of heaven (astrology). V. 4, Though Josiah had suppressed the worship of idols, yet the utensils made for that worship were all carefully preserved, even in the temple itself.

2. Just at the entering in of the house of the Lord was a stable for horses kept for a religious use; they were holy horses, given to the sun (v. 11), as if he needed them who rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race (Ps. 19.5), making their religion to conform to the poetical fictions of the chariot of the sun. Some say that those horses were to be led forth in pomp every morning to meet the rising sun, others that the worshipers of the sun road out to adore the rising sun; it would seem that they drew the chariots of the sun, which the people worshiped.

3. Hard by the house of the Lord there were houses of the sodomites, where all manner of lewdness and filthiness, even that which is most unnatural, was practiced, and under the pretence of religion too, in honor of their impure deities. Those that dishonor their God were justly left to dishonor themselves, Romans 1:24, etc. There were woman that wove hangings for the grove (These groves were not groves of trees but groves of poles

- (obelisks or phallic symbols), V. 7, tents which encompassed the image of Venus, where the worshipers committed all manner of lewdness, and this in the House of the Lord.
4. There were many idolatrous alters found (v. 12), some in the palace, on top of the upper chamber of Ahaz. The roofs of their homes being flat, they made them their high places, and set up alters upon them. (Jer. 19:13; Zeph. 1:5), domestic alters.
5. There was Tophet, in the valley of the son of Hinnom, very near Jerusalem, where the image of Molach (that God of unnatural cruelty, as others were of unnatural uncleanness) was kept, to which some sacrificed their children, burning them in the fire, others dedicated them, making them to pass through the fire (v. 10), laboring in the fire, Hab. 2:13. It is supposed to have been called Tophet from toph, a drum, because they beat the drums at the burning of the children, that their shrieks might not be heard.
6. There were high places before Jerusalem which Solomon had built, v. 13. There were high places all the kingdom over, from Geba to Beer-sheba (v. 8), and high places at the gates, in the entering in of the gate of the governor.
7. There were idolatrous priests that officiated at all those alters (v. 5), Chemarin, black men, or that were black. See Zeph. 1:4. Those that sacrificed to Osiris or wept for Tammuz (Ezek. 8:14), or that worshiped the infernal deities, put on black garments as mourners.
8. There were conjurers and wizards, and such as dwelt with familiar spirits, v. 24.

4) What A Full Destruction Good Josiah Made Of All Those Relics Of Idolatry

1. He ordered Hilkiyah, and all the other priests to clear the temple. Away with all the vessels that were made for Baal. They must all be burnt, and the ashes of them carried to Bethel. That place had been the common source of idolatry, for there was set one of the calves.
2. The idolatrous priests were all put down. Those of them that were not of the house of Aaron, or had sacrificed to Baal or other false gods, he put to death, according to the law, v. 20. He slew them upon their own alters, the most acceptable offering that had ever been offered on them. Those that were descendants from Aaron, and yet had burnt incense in the high places, but to the true God only, he forbade ever to approach the alter of the Lord; but he allowed them to eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren, with whom they were to reside, that unleavened bread (heavy and unpleasant thought it was), was better than they deserved, and that would serve to keep them alive.
3. All the images were broken to pieces and burnt. The images of the grove (v. 6) some goddess or other was reduced to ashes, and the ashes cast upon the graves of the common people (v. 6,) the common burying place of the city. By law a ceremonial uncleanness was contracted by the touch of a grave, so that by casting them there he declared them most impure. He filled the places of the groves with the bones of men; as he carried the ashes of the images to the graves, to mingle them with men's dead bones, so he carried dead men's bones to the places where the images had been, and put them in the room of them, that, both ways, idolatry might be rendered loathsome, and the people kept both from the dust of the images and from the ruins of the places where they had been worshipped.
4. All the wicked houses were suppressed, those nests of impiety that harbored idolaters, the houses of the sodomites, v. 7. The high places were in like manner broken down and

leveled with the ground v. 8. Tophet, which contrary to other places of idolatry, was in a valley, whereas they were on hills or high places, was likewise defiled (v. 10), was made the burying place of the city. Concerning this we have a whole sermon, Jer. 19. where it is said, they shall bury in Tophet, and the whole city is threatened to be made like Tophet.

5. The horses that had been given to the sun were taken away and put to common use, and the chariots of the sun he burnt with fire.

6. The workers with familiar spirits and the wizards were put away."

G. Comments

We have often wondered why it is so difficult for people who have been into sexual sin and drugs to hold their deliverance. Just recently a young man and I were discussing this problem; we both realized at the same time that both of these actions were part of Satan worship. Drugs are used in the practice of sorcery. Many young people on drugs see and communicate with spirits. Pharmaceutical comes from a Greek word pharmakon, to practice witchcraft, or use medicine or poison. Since the first use of mind drugs was to communicate with spirits, it is an act of worship. People are spirits, which have a souls and a bodies. Each person's spirit is to control his mind. When a person takes a mind altering drug, he gives his mind over to the control of some other spirit; the other spirit is a demon.

Since perverted sex is used to worship evil gods, demons come into the person's body and are very difficult to keep out after being cast out. All of the pagan cults were worshipers of demons and served their gods by partaking of impure sex.

If we have been trained to worship in some manner as a very young person, it is very hard for us to give up these wrong ways of worship. This is because demons come into us when we do acts of worship that are incorrect and they have no intention of giving up their home. In the last generation, we have witnessed the attacks of Satan beginning earlier and earlier. It is his desire to get the very young children to commit some sexual sin which carries a curse. There are curses which go on for as long as ten generations, such as sex with family members, those near kin to you, playing with animals sexually, rape and homosexuality, etc.

Romans 1:21-32 shows the descent of man as they turn away from God, for it says they knew Him. As you hear these verses check them for accuracy as to what you see in the homosexuals you know. If you are one look at yourself honestly.

Because when they knew and recognized Him as God, they did not honor and glorify Him as God, or give Him thanks. But instead they become futile (worthless, ineffectual and vain) and godless in their thinking - with vain imagining, foolish reasoning and stupid speculations - and their senseless minds were darkened. Claiming to be wise, they become fools -professing to be smart, they made simpletons of themselves. And by them the glory and majesty and excellence of the immortal God were exchanged for and represented by images, resembling mortal man and birds and beasts and reptiles. Therefore God gave the up in the lusts of their (own) hearts to sexual impurity, to the

dishonoring of their bodies among themselves, abandoning them to the degrading power of sin. Because they exchanged the truth of God for a lie and worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever! Amen - so be it (Jer. 2:11.) For this reason God gave them over to and abandoned them to vile affections and degrading passions. For their woman exchanged their natural function for an unnatural one; And the men also turned from natural relations with women and were set ablaze (burned out, consumed) with lust with one another, men committing shameful acts with men and suffering in their own bodies and personalities the inevitable consequences and penalty of their wrong doing and going astray, which was (their) fitting retribution. And so, since they did not see fit to acknowledge God or approve of Him or consider Him worth the knowing, God gave them over to a base and condemned mind to do those things not proper or decent but loathsome; Until they were filled - permeated and saturated - with every kind of unrighteousness, iniquity, grasping and covetous greed, and malice. (They were) full of envy and jealousy, murder, ill-will and cruel ways. (They were) secret backbiters and gossipers. Slanders, hateful to and hating God, full of insolence, arrogance and boasting; inventors of new forms of evil, disobedient and undutiful to parents. (They were) without understanding, covenant breakers, conscienceless and faithless, heartless and loveless (and) merciless. Though they are fully aware of God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve to die, they not only do them themselves but approve and applaud others who practice them (Romans 1:21-32).

This portion of scripture also describes homosexuals exactly. There are two ways to save yourself from this kind of life:

1. Never not even once engage in homosexuality.
2. If you have engaged in homosexuality, you may sincerely repent of you sin acknowledging you guilt, believe Jesus' promise that all who call on the name of the Lord shall be saved from their sins and forgive all people who have ever done you any wrong. Recognize the attempts homosexual spirits in people will try to get you into it again. Determine that you will fight the good fight of faith and never allow yourself even the appearance of that sin. Change any wrong behavior patterns, repent of wrong thoughts and correct them according to the Bible. Change your body movements and action from effeminate to manly or if you are female to feminine.

H. Herald Of Hope

"When the disciples asked the Lord what would be the sign of His coming again, He replied by giving them a number of signs, and one of them was pestilences (Luke 21:11). This 20th century has seen some devastating epidemics, or pestilences. The flu epidemic of 1918-19 has been estimated to have accounted for 10,000,000 lives. The cancer scourge still continues to take its toll of human life throughout the world.

Now the world is faced with an epidemic, which according to one authority will make previous epidemics such as typhus, smallpox or even the black death 'look very pale by comparison.' Time magazine says concerning the bubonic plague of the 14th century, 'by the time the epidemic subsided a few years later, at least a quarter to a third of all Europeans - perhaps 25 million - had perished.'

Then adds the Time article, 'Today's plague is a very different beast. AIDS works its way through a population slowly, over a period of years and even decades. It also tends to kill slowly, laying waste the immune system so that patients fall prey to a debilitating succession of infections. Yet as the AIDS death toll climbs and statisticians project its probable course into the next decade, comparisons with history's greatest killers begin to make sense. If we can't make progress, we face the dreadful prospect of a worldwide death toll in the tens of millions a decade from now.'

So far the worst hit countries are in Central and East Africa. According to the Times in another article, 'In Uganda the number of AIDS victims is doubling every four to six months.' Says Dr. Samuel Okware, the Ministry of Health official in charge of Uganda's AIDS prevention program, 'In the year 2000, one in every two sexually active adults will be infected.'

Leading researchers believe at least 50,000 people have already died of AIDS in Africa, and unless a treatment and vaccine are found, a million and a half more may succumb over the next decade. The first cases of AIDS arose among African prostitutes in the late 1970's. At about the same time, it first appeared among Americans and Haitians. The disease has now spread to some thirty African countries.

Few seem to recognize this tragedy as the judgment of God upon sin. The thrust of public opinion and effort is how to beat the disease, but there seems little effort to remove the real cause, illicit sex. God is doing what He said He would do. Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge (Heb. 13:4).

And homosexuality will reap its own consequences as Paul tells us For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature, and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly; and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet (Rom. 1:26-27).

AIDS may be a very terrible disease, but is it any more terrible than the sin that caused it? There seems to be some thought that the present scare may lead to a return to continence and monogamy, the only safe ground. This however, seems impossible while the present immodesty and sexual license prevail.

One of the most serious factors confronting those attempting to control the disease is the indifference of some. Time mentions a case in point, 'A frank lecture last year to a group of medical students at the University of Zambia on the dangers was greeted with jeers and derision.'

While the world may be terrorized by the present scare, the Christian can look up and see in it a further sign that the Lord is coming.

Pray for repentance on the part of those whose sinful life-style is contributing to the spread of AIDS. Pray for the mercy of God to preserve innocent people from the plague. Pray for protection of those who reach out to minister in Christ's Name to victims of the plague."

I. Surgeon General's Report On Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome

1) Report

This is a report from the Surgeon General of the US Public health Service to the people of the United States on AIDS. Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome is an epidemic that has killed many people, mostly young, productive Americans. In addition to illness, disability, and death, AIDS had brought fear to the hearts of most Americans - fear of disease and fear of the unknown. Initial reporting of AIDS occurred in the United States, but AIDS and the spread of the AIDS virus is an international problem. This report focuses on prevention that could be applied in all countries.

2) Excerpts

1. AIDS is caused by a virus.
2. There is presently no cure for AIDS.
3. AIDS virus invades the blood stream.
4. Some people remain apparently well after infection with the AIDS virus.
5. ARC, AIDS-Related Complex, is a condition caused by the AIDS virus in which the patient tests positive for AIDS infection.
6. Only a qualified health professional can diagnose AIDS.
7. The AIDS virus may also attack the nervous system and cause delayed damage to the brain.
8. All of these individuals are assumed to be capable of spreading the virus sexually (heterosexually or homosexually) or by sharing needles and syringes or other implements for intravenous drug use. Of these, an estimated 100,000 to 200,000 will come down with ARC. It is difficult to predict the number who will develop ARC or AIDS because symptoms sometimes take as long as nine years to show up. With our present knowledge, scientists predict that 20 to 30 percent of those infected with the AIDS virus will develop an illness that fits an accepted definition of AIDS within five years. Since there is no cure, the others are expected to also eventually die from their disease.
9. The majority of infected antibody-positive individuals who carry the AIDS virus show no disease symptoms and may not come down with the disease for many years, if ever.
10. There is no risk from casual contact.
11. Only health workers who had accidentally stuck themselves with a needle were exposed to the AIDS virus.
12. Control of certain behaviors can stop further spread of AIDS.
13. At risk are homosexual, heterosexual, black, white, male, female and children.
14. Men who have sexual relations with other men are especially at risk. Infection results from a sexual relationship with an infected person.
15. The risk of infection increases according to the number of sexual partners one has, male or female.

16. A person acquires the virus during sexual contact with an infected person's blood or semen and possibly vaginal secretions.
17. Couples who maintain mutually faithful monogamous relationships (a continuing sexual partner) are protected from AIDS through sexual transmission.
18. You can protect yourself from infection. If you have been involved in any of the high risk activities, you should have a blood test. If you or your partner are at risk, you must use a condom during intercourse to protect each other. Avoid mouth contact with the penis, vagina or rectum (oral sex is sodomy before God). Avoid all sexual activities which could cause cuts or tears in the linings of the vagina or penis. Single teen-age girls and boys, by saying NO to sex and drugs, can avoid AIDS which can kill them! Do not have sex with prostitutes.
19. Drug abusers who inject drugs into their veins are another population group at high risk and with high rates of infection by the AIDS virus.
20. Some persons with hemophilia (a blood clotting disorder that makes them subject to bleeding) have been infected with the AIDS virus either through blood transfusion or the use of blood products that help their blood to clot.
21. Currently all blood donors are initially screened and blood is not accepted from high risk individuals.
22. The mother can infect the unborn child.
23. AIDS affects certain groups of the population. Homosexual and bisexual males who have had sexual contact with other homosexual or bisexual males as well as those who 'shoot' street drugs are at greatest risk of exposure, infection and eventual death. Sexual partners of these high risk individuals are at risk, as well as any children born to women who carry the virus. Heterosexual persons are increasingly at risk.
24. You cannot get AIDS from casual social contact. Casual social contact should not be confused with casual sexual contact which is a major cause of the spread of the AIDS virus.
25. You cannot get AIDS by donating blood.
26. Because antibodies do not form immediately after exposure to the virus, a newly infected person may unknowingly donate blood after becoming infected but before his/her antibody test becomes positive.
27. None of the identified cases of AIDS in the United States are known or are suspected to have been transmitted from one child to another in school, day care, or foster care settings.
28. There are no known cases of AIDS transmission by insects, such as mosquitoes.
29. Dogs, cats and domestic animals are not a source of infection from AIDS virus.
30. Although the AIDS virus has been found in tears and saliva, no instance of transmission from these body fluids has been reported.
31. AIDS comes from sexual contacts with infected persons, and from the sharing of syringes and needles.
32. Live virus vaccines could activate disease and be potentially life-threatening to those who are AIDS virus carriers.
33. Although AIDS is still a mysterious disease in many ways, our scientists have learned a great deal about it.
34. We still do not know why the AIDS virus is not destroyed by man's immune system.

35. AIDS no longer is the concern of any one segment of society; it is the concern of us all. No American's life is in danger if he/she or their sexual partners do not engage in high risk sexual behavior, or use shared needles or syringes to inject illicit drugs into the body.
36. People who engage in high risk sexual behavior or who shoot drugs are risking infection with the AIDS virus, and are risking their lives and the lives of others, including their unborn children.
37. We cannot yet know the full impact of AIDS on our society. From a clinical point of view, there may be new manifestations of AIDS - for example, mental disturbances due to the infection of the brain by the AIDS virus in carriers of the virus. From a social point of view, it may bring to an end the free-wheeling sexual life-style which has been called the sexual revolution. Economically, the care of AIDS patients will put a tremendous strain on our already overburdened and costly health care delivery system.
38. The most certain way to avoid getting the AIDS virus and to control the AIDS epidemic in the United States is for individuals to avoid promiscuous sexual practices, to maintain mutual faithful monogamous sexual relationships and to avoid injecting illicit drugs.
39. AIDS is bound to produce profound changes in our society, changes that will affect us all.
40. Information and education are the only weapons against AIDS.
41. The changes in our society will be economic and political, and will affect our social institutions, our educational practices, and our health care.
42. Be prepared; learn as much about AIDS as you can.
43. It is likely that cases of AIDS will appear far and wide.
44. There are special educational concerns for adolescents and the illiterate.
45. The high risk should get a blood test.
46. Some people afflicted with AIDS will feel a sense of anger and others a sense of guilt.
47. Current public health practice is to protect the privacy of the individual infected with the AIDS virus and to maintain the strictest confidentiality concerning his/her health records.
48. Insure enforcement of public health regulation of such practices as ear piercing and tattooing to prevent transmission of AIDS virus.
49. Conduct AIDS education programs for police, firemen, correctional institution workers and emergency medical personnel for dealing with AIDS victims and the public.
50. Insure that institutions catering to children or adults who soil themselves or their surroundings with urine, stool and vomitus have adequate equipment for cleanup and disposal, and have policies to insure the practice of good hygiene.
51. Schools will have special problems in the future.
52. Education concerning AIDS must start at the lowest grade possible as part of any health and hygienic program.
53. Because of the right to special education of the handicapped and the mentally retarded, school boards and higher authorities will have to provide guidelines for the management of such children on a case-by-case basis.
54. Labor and management can do much to prepare for AIDS so that misinformation is kept to a minimum.

55. Offices, factories and other work sites should have a plan in operation for education of the work force and accommodation of AIDS or ARC patients before the first such case appears at the work site.

56. The health care system in many places will be overburdened as it is now in urban areas with large numbers of AIDS patients.

57. Our society will also face an additional burden as we better understand the mental health implications of infection by the AIDS virus.

58. Controversial issues are compulsory blood testing, quarantine and identification of AIDS carriers by some visible sign.

59. Compulsory blood testing of individuals is not necessary and could give a false sense of security to the individual recently exposed to the AIDS virus. The only time that some form of quarantine might be indicated is in a situation where an individual carrying the AIDS virus knowingly and willingly continues to expose others through sexual contact or sharing drug equipment. AIDS should not be used as an excuse to discriminate against any group or individual. AIDS must and will be treated as a disease that can infect anyone."

J. United States Summary (2003 Estimated)

850,000-950,000 persons are living with human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) and awaiting death including 180,000-280,000 who do not know they are infected. Diagnoses of AIDS was 43,171; accumulative - 929,985. Deaths of persons with AIDS was 18,017; accumulative - 570,000.

K. Global Summary (2004 Estimated)

Number of people living with HIV: 35.9-44.3 million. People newly infected with HIV: 4.3-6.4 million/year. AIDS deaths: 2.8-3.5 million/year, accumulative - 30,000,000. There are about 6,600 million people on earth; 57 million die with 14 million children orphaned each year.

L. Aids High Risk Groups

1. Anyone who has ever injected narcotics or non-prescribed drugs.
2. Any male who has ever had sex with another male.
3. Anyone who has ever engaged in sex for money or drugs.
4. Anyone who has AIDS, a positive test of AIDS, AIDS Related Complex (ARC) or symptoms of AIDS such as swollen glands, unexplained weight loss, night sweats or persistent diarrhea.
5. Anyone with hemophilia or related clotting disorders, and their sexual contacts.
6. Anyone who has had sexual contact with a prostitute.
7. Sexual partners of individuals in any of the above categories.
8. I was working with a pastor in deliverance over the telephone when a spirit of AIDS manifested and was cast out. He had been with a prostitute before becoming a pastor.

M. Homosexual Facts

1) The Median Age Of Death

Gay male with AIDS - 39, gay male - 42, heterosexual male - 75; gay female - 45, heterosexual female - 79.

2) Scripture References

Lev. 18:22 & 20:13, Deut. 23:17, 1 Kings 14:24, Matt. 15:19, Rom. 1:18-32, 1 Cor. 6:9-11, Gal. 5:19-21 and 1 Tim. 1:9-10.

N. References

1. The Pink Swastika - Homosexuality In The Nazi Party, Scott Lively & Kevin Abrams, Veritas Aeterna Press
2. The Homosexual Agenda - Exposing The Principal Threat To Religious Freedom Today, Alan Sears & Craig Osten, Broadman & Holman Publishers

CHAPTER 5 - SEXUAL HARASSMENT - ABUSE - ASSAULT – VIOLENCE

A. SEXUAL HARASSMENT

B. WHAT IS SEXUAL ABUSE?

- 1) Definitions**
- 2) Consequences**

C. SEXUAL ABUSE

- 1) Indicators From The Child's Behavior**
- 2) What Is Child Sexual Abuse?**
- 3) Sexually Transmitted Diseases**

D. SEXUAL ASSAULT

- 1) Definition**
- 2) What Are The Facts About Sexual Assault?**
- 3) What Are The Facts About Child Sexual Assault?**
- 4) Facts**

E. SEXUAL VIOLENCE

- 1) Definition**
- 2) Violence - Acceptable Behavior Toward Women?**
- 3) Domestic Violence**

F. REFERENCES

A. Sexual Harassment

Sexual harassment is unwanted, deliberate or repeated sexual behavior: comments, gestures or touching. The person hearing, seeing or being touched does not want this attention and is frequently uncomfortable and embarrassed. Sexually suggestive objects, signs, magazines or pictures may be sexual harassment, too.

Sexual harassment can also be unlawful sex discrimination if there is a subtle or direct threat that a sexual or social relationship is part of your job or your educational performance. The threat can be about any part of your job: wages, promotions, references, working conditions; or your educational performance: grades, honors, course work, scholarships.

2. What Is Sexual Abuse?

(Healing Through Deliverance)

A. Definitions

Sexual abuse is usually thought of as the abuse of a young girl by a man. While this is perhaps, the most common form of sexual abuse, abuse of young boys by women is not unknown, and the abuse of young boys by older men in homosexual abuse is very common indeed. The abuser can follow a sequence of abusive behavior which can include any or all of the following:

Visual abuse and voyeurism; uninvited caressing; handling of the sexual areas; anal handling; masturbation in front of the victim; enforced oral sex; mutual masturbation; intercourse / rape; anal intercourse / rape; bestiality; ritualistic sex; incest - sexual contact of any degree with a member of one's own family; and marital abuse - where sexual demands and practices go beyond the rightful physical relationship which God planned and purposed for men and women.

All sexual abuse has spiritual consequences, leaving the victim wide open to the danger of demonization. The demonic can enter directly from the abuser (and usually does), but in addition there is the danger of specific demonization through fear, confusion, deception, pain and other emotional traumas.

B. Consequences

Demonization is not the only consequence of abusive behavior. The consequences are far wider and can include any or all of the following:

Confusion of identity, sexuality, physical identity and emotions; regression to childhood experiences of abuse, emotional behavior and physical conduct; repression of memories and denial that anything happened when it obviously did; fantasy - living in a fantasy world of unreal memories, relationships with fantasy friends and living in fear of fantasy enemies; fracture of trust - inability to trust people, even those who are obviously trustworthy; rejective behavior - leading to self-rejection and fear of rejection; rebellion - refusal to conform or cooperate and irrational anger; secretive life-style; loss of personal pride in appearance; masking of sexual characteristics through the extremes of anorexia or over-eating; guilt; fearful demeanor; inability to respond to love - sometimes does not

become obvious until after marriage when the sexual side of the relationship disintegrates through apparent frigidity; promiscuity - some abused people responding to their premature sexual maturity by giving it license in a promiscuous life-style; wanting to die; physical illness - often as a long term disability or infirmity which becomes camouflage for the real underlying problem; and damage to the spirit - internal anger becomes focused on God and relationships with him become impossible.

And there are many more. But the above should be sufficient to indicate that when ministering to the sexually abused we are dealing with a complex web of pain and damage which has been built on the initial platform of rejection and the abuser's intentions. Sadly, each time a person responds to the pain of the past with a new ungodly behavior pattern in the present, the demonic grip can tighten as further demons are given rights in the person's life. For example, a teenage response of promiscuity to a childhood pattern of abuse introduces fresh demonic power with every promiscuous relationship.

3. Sexual Abuse

A. Indicators From The Child's Behavior

Visible emotional distress; fear of specific persons; regression into outgrown behavior, such as bed-wetting or thumb sucking; complaints of abdominal pain or sore throat; fear of going to bed or of sleeping alone; poor concentration and short attention span, especially at school; withdrawal from others; foreign objects collected from the child's clothing or body; running away; alcohol and substance abuse.

Your child may be very upset. Your child may have disturbed sleeping patterns such as nightmares, fear of going to bed, fear of sleeping alone or bed-wetting, loss of appetite, irritable nature and lose patience easily, more temper tantrums, the wish to withdraw from usual activities, difficulty at school such as poor concentration, short attention span and loss of interest in classroom activities.

When you take the child to a doctor, hospital or clinic, you may be given other information which might serve to corroborate sexual abuse: a description of injuries to the child, results of laboratory tests and examinations for spermatozoa or seminal fluid, results of tests for sexually transmitted diseases or pregnancy, post-traumatic stress disorder.

B. What Is Child Sexual Abuse?

Since childhood sexual curiosity is normal, it is important to understand what is meant by child sexual abuse. The victim can be found in all social and economic levels and in all ethnic groups.

In the broadest sense of the term, child sexual abuse may refer to any situation of forcible sexual activity involving a child sixteen years old or younger: sexual contact between a child and another person in which threats, bribery or similar methods are used to get the child to participate; any sexual contact between a child and an adult; sex crimes against children such as rape, fondling, incest, molestation, exhibitionism, sodomy, childhood pornography and child prostitution.

Sexual abuse is seductive behavior; indecent exposure; sexual touching, fondling or game playing; oral, anal or vaginal intercourse. Boys as well as girls may have been sexually abused. Incidents may have occurred just once or many times.

C. Sexually Transmitted Diseases

Gonorrhea, syphilis, herpes genitalis, chlamydia trachomatis, venereal warts, trichomonas, gardnerella and human immune deficiency virus.

4. Sexual Assault

A. Definition

Sexual assault (and sexual abuse) are terms that refer to sexual contact without your consent. Rape, incest, attempted rape and unwanted sexual touch are often called sexual assault.

B. What Are The Facts About Sexual Assault?

There is no typical victim: anyone can be a victim of sexual assault. A woman is raped every six minutes. In a single year, over 90,000 women in the United States report a rape to law enforcement officials. Only one out of every ten rapes is reported. Sexual assault is not sex. Sexual assault is a violent abuse of power. Sexual assault victims need your support.

C. What Are The Facts About Child Sexual Assault?

One in three females will be sexually assaulted by age eighteen. One in six males will be sexually assaulted by age eighteen. A large majority of child sexual assault cases are not reported. Ninety percent of sexually assaulted children are assaulted by someone they know. Child sexual assault is not sex. Child sexual assault is a violent abuse of power. Child sexual assault victims need your support. In the United States, a child is sexually victimized in some way, every two minutes. It is estimated that only one out of every ten cases is reported; so that each year, there may be between 200,000 to 500,000 child victims of sexual abuse.

D. Facts

Statistics indicate that more than one-third of all rapes take place in the victim's home and over half of the attackers are known to the women who become their victims. Researchers estimate the actual number of rapes to be approximately four times the reported number, or one quarter of a million rapes per year. Sixty to seventy-five percent of all rapes are planned in advance. Eighty-five percent of all rapes are accompanied by violence or the threat of violence.

There is no single reaction to the experience of sexual assault, but there are common patterns of response. The return to trust may be a long and arduous process. The reactions of family and friends to the rape victim have a strong effect on her recovery from crisis. Doctors, police and attorneys in many states have joined together to support the victim as she moves through the system of justice. Community rape crisis centers provide support to the victim.

5. Sexual Violence

A. Definition

Domestic violence is the intimidation and physical abuse of one family or household member by another. This abuse may range from harassment to battery to murder.

B. Violence - Acceptable Behavior Toward Women?

Every eighteen seconds a woman is beaten or abused by someone she loves. Both domestic violence and sexual assault have a long history as acceptable behavior toward women. Both are violent crimes and women share with the victims of other types of violent crimes the feelings of helplessness and loss of control which are typical responses.

Women may be assaulted or abused, not as individual persons, but for what they represent. Violence toward women is most appropriately viewed as the historical and current expression of male dominance.

Both of these crimes against women may be seen as a show of masculinity motivated by power and anger with the purpose of controlling or dominating the victim. There is no "typical victim" of sexual assault or domestic violence, there are only women who unwittingly become caught in a brutal power game over which they feel little or no control.

C. Domestic Violence

The denial surrounding domestic violence is astonishing given its long history and acceptance by society. Researchers estimate that one and a half to three million women are beaten each year. This means that domestic violence occurs in one out of every four homes. And forty percent of all the women who are murdered annually are killed by their husbands or boyfriends. Physical abuse is happening all the time to all kinds of women. It cuts across economic, social and ethnic lines. And the man who beats his partner could be any man. He beats her not because she provokes him or because she deserves it, but because he can get away with it. The notion of women as property, the idea that a man may chastise his wife to keep her "in line" is inherent in this socially accepted violence. The abused woman is the victim of a violent crime, but she may have no other place to go.

The battered woman lives in fear. If she tries to defend herself, the violence may escalate. If she leaves, she may be pursued and beaten even more brutally as punishment for her flight. The abused woman is trapped in her violent home. They are truly not responsible for their partners' violence.

A battered woman soon learns that any action on her part can be the excuse for a violent episode. The battered woman may have seen violence in her family. Afraid to leave and afraid to stay, tied economically and emotionally to the abuser, the battered woman may slip into despair.

6. References

1. Illinois Coalition Against Sexual Assault, Illinois Criminal Justice Information Authority, Illinois Department of Human Rights
2. Children's Hospital National Medical Center and Rape Information and Counseling Service.
3. About Adults Abused As Children by Channing L. Bete Co.
4. Healing Through Deliverance - The Practical Ministry by Peter J. Horrobin, Sovereign World

CHAPTER 6 - RAPE - ATTEMPTED RAPE - SEXUAL ASSAULT

A. SCRIPTURE

- 1) Comments**
- 2) Ravished**
- 3) Forced**
- 4) Shame**
- 5) Folly**
- 6) Lay**
- 7) Defiled**
- 8) Lie**

B. BIBLE STORIES

- 1) Comments**
- 2) Ammon and Tamar**
- 3) Shechem and Dinah**
- 4) Lot and Daughters**
- 5) Reuben and Concubine**

C. STATISTICS

- 1) Ms. Magazine**
- 2) Women**
- 3) Children and Youth**
- 4) Boys and Men**
- 5) Other Statistics**

D. RAPE IS A CRIME

E. VICTIM SUFFERS NO MATTER OUTCOME OF TRIAL

F. CAMPUS VIOLENCE

G. DATING VIOLENCE

H. PERCEPTION OF RAPE

I. WHY RAPE?

- 1) Whatever We Wear, Wherever We Go, Yes Means Yes, No Means No**

J. THE GRIEF PROCESS

- 1) Denial - Depression - Anger- Bargaining - Acceptance**

K. REACTIONS TO SEXUAL ASSAULT

L. HOW CAN I HELP MY RAPED WIFE?

M. WIFE RAPE BY HUSBAND

N. POSSIBLE WAYS TO AVOID RAPE

O. PROTECTING AGAINST ACQUAINTANCE RAPE

- 1) Men**
- 2) Women**

P. RAPE OF BOYS AND MEN

Q. STALKING

R. REFERENCES

A. SCRIPTURE

1) Comments

Many words that we use to describe sexual sins, diseases and impurities are not found in the King James Bible; it is necessary to look for other words God used to describe these actions. You will find words like fornication, adultery, effeminate, abusers, Sodomites, sensual, carnal, concupiscence, inordinate, lasciviousness, lewdness, filthy, blasphemy, murder, killing, uncleanness, lust, passions, bastard, dreams, prostitute, harlot, whore, and lovers of pleasure. A study was made of the following words: ravished, forced, shame, folly, lay, lie, defiled and some key stories of the Bible.

2) Ravished

Isa. 13:16 - wives ravished

Lam. 5:11 - ravished the women and maids

Zech. 14:2 - women ravished

3) Forced

Jud. 20:5 - my concubine have they forced that she is dead

II Sam. 13:14, 22, 32 - forced his sister Tamar

Prov. 7:21 - with the flattering of her lips she forced him

4) Shame

Ex. 32:25 - for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame among their enemies

II Sam. 13:13 - shall I cause my shame to go; shalt be as one of the fools

Isa. 20:4 - even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt

Isa. 47:3 - thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen

Jer. 13:26 - I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear

Hos. 4:18 - committed whoredom continually: her rulers with shame do love

Mic. 1:11 - having thy shame naked

Nah. 3:5 - I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame

Hab. 2:16 - let thy foreskin be uncovered; shameful spewing be on thy glory

Rev. 3:18 - that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear

6) Folly

Gen. 34:7 - he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter

Deut. 22:21 - she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore

Jud. 19:23 - seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly

Jud. 20:6 - for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel

II Sam. 13:12 - do not force me; do not thou this folly

8) Lay

Gen. 19:33 - the firstborn went in, and lay with her father

Gen. 30:16 - I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes; and he lay with her

Gen. 34:2 - saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her

Gen. 35:22 - Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine

Deut. 22:22, 25, 28, 29 - adultery, force her, virgin, humbled her

I Sam. 2:22 - how they lay with the women that assembled at the tabernacle

II Sam. 11:4 - she came in unto him, and he lay with her
Eze. 23:8 - in her youth they lay with her; bruised the breasts of virginity

9) Defiled

Gen. 34:2, 5, 13, 27 - defiled Dinah; daughter and sister
Num. 5:13, 14, 20, 27, 28, 29 - adultery, spirit of jealousy, shall be a curse
Deut. 24:4 - may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled
I Chron. 5:1 - he defiled his father's bed
Eze. 18:6, 11, 15 - neither hath defiled his neighbor's wife
Eze. 22:11 - hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; hath humbled his sister
Eze. 23:17 - they defiled her with their whoredom

10) Lie

Gen. 19:32, 34 - we shall lie with him
Gen. 30:15 - therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son' mandrakes
Gen. 39:7, 10, 12, 14 - she said, lie with me
Ex. 22:16 - if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her
Lev. 15:18, 24 - the woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation
Lev. 18:20, 22, 23 - shalt not lie with neighbor's wife, mankind, any beast
Lev. 20:12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20 - in laws, mankind, beast, sickness, relatives
Num. 5:13 - a man lie with her carnally
Deut. 22:23, 25, 28 - lie with a damsel: virgin, betrothed, not betrothed
Deut. 28:30 - thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her
II Sam. 11:11 - shall I then go into mine house, and to lie with my wife
II Sam. 12:11 - he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun
II Sam. 13:11 - come lie with me, my sister

B. BIBLE STORIES

1) Comments

God has given us some graphic stories which illustrate what are abominations to Him and what the consequences are of these sexual sins. These are about Ammon and Tamar, Shechem and Dinah, Lot and daughters, and Reuben and concubine.

2) Ammon And Tamar

II Sam. 13:1-20, Amnon loving Tamar, by Jonadab's counsel feigning himself sick, ravisheth her. He hateth her, and shamefully turneth her away. Absalom entertaineth her, and concealeth his purpose. At a sheep shearing, among all the king's sons, he killeth Amnon. David grieving at the news is comforted by Jonadab. Absalom flieth to Talmai at Geshur.

This is a sad story of rape of Tamar by Amnon, his brother by David. Amnon lusted after Tamar, let Jonadab help him set a trap, made himself sick, asked for sex, forced her, hated her, put her out, and was killed by Absalom's servants. Tamar reasoned with Amnon before and after rape, proposed marriage, went on crying, and remained desolate in Absalom's house. Absalom hated Amnon, set a trap for Amnon, had him killed, and

fled the country. David was very wroth, allowed Absalom to trick him, mourned for his sons, wept very sore, and mourned for Absalom.

3) Shechem And Dinah

Gen. 34:1-5, Dinah is ravished by Shechem. He sueth to marry her. The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites. Hamor and Shechem persuade them to accept it. The sons of Jacob upon that advantage slay them, and spoil their city. Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi.

This is a sickening story of Dinah being raped by Shechem. Dinah went sight seeing, was taken and defiled, given in marriage, and taken home again. Shechem lusted for Dinah, took her, lay with her, loved her, asked for her to be his wife, agreed to be circumcised, talked the men into circumcision, and was slain. Hamor talked with Jacob's family, offered dowry, suggested greed to his countrymen, was circumcised, and was killed. Simeon and Levi were grieved and wroth, were deceitful and lied, slew all the males, took Dinah, spoiled the city, and talked back to Jacob. Jacob held his peace, agreed to marriage, was troubled, and afraid of being slayed. The Shechemites were greedy for the possessions of Jacob, agreed to circumcision, and were slain.

4) Lot And Daughters

Gen. 19:30-38, Lot entertaineth two angels. The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar. Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. Lot's wife is a pillar of salt. Lot dwelleth in a cave. The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.

This is a sordid story of incest or rape of the father by the daughters. Lot entertained the angels, pleaded with the men of the city, offered his daughters for gang rape, reasoned with his sons in law, lingered, feared going to the mountain, feared staying in Zoar, went to the mountain, got drunk, and was raped by his daughters. The Sodomites compassed the house, wanted to have sex with the angels, rejected the daughters, were smote with blindness, wearied themselves to find the door, and were destroyed with brimstone and fire. Lot's son in laws did not believe him, and were destroyed. Lot's wife looked back, and became a pillar of salt. Lot's daughters feared not having a husband, tricked their father into getting drunk, raped him in his drunken stupor, raised Moab and Ammon. The Moabites and Ammonites were bastards created out of incest, were cursed by God, and not allowed to enter the congregation for ten generations.

5) Reuben And Concubine

Gen. 35:22, Reuben raped Bilhad, his father's concubine. Israel heard about it. Reuben lost the rights of the firstborn. Why did Jacob need a concubine?

C. STATISTICS

1) Ms. Magazine

The following is the results of a survey at 32 college campuses of 6100 undergraduate women and men. 1 in 4 women surveyed were victims of rape or attempted rape. 84% of those raped knew their attacker. 57% of the rapes occurred on dates. 38% of the women

raped were 14 through 17 years old at the time of their assaults. 41% of the raped women said they expect to be raped again. 1 in 12 of the male students surveyed committed acts meeting the legal definitions of rape or attempted rape. 16% of male students who committed rape and 10% who attempted a rape took part in gang rapes. Only 5% sought assistance at a crisis center, and 42% never told anyone of their rape.

In Baton Rouge, over half of all rapes committed go unreported. Most of these unreported rapes are date/acquaintance rapes. Ages of victims are predominately 17 to 35 but can be at any age. Victim/assailant relationship is predominately stranger (55%) but can be, relative (5%), or acquaintance or well-known (41%).

Rape occurs every seven minutes in the United States; this adds up to over one million rapes a year. It is estimated that 1/3 to almost 1/2 of all young people in the United States are sexually assaulted by the time they are 18.

2) Women

1. Somewhere in America, a woman is raped every 2 minutes.
2. Fifty percent of rape victims tell no one, and just five percent visit a rape crisis center.
3. In 1996, 307,000 women were the victim of rape, attempted rape or sexual assault.
4. Between 1995 and 1996, more than 670,000 women were the victim of rape, attempted rape or sexual assault.
5. In 1996, only 31% of rapes and sexual assaults were reported to law enforcement officials - less than one in every three.
6. Approximately 68% of rape victims knew their assailant.
7. Approximately 28% of victims are raped by husbands or boyfriends, 35% by acquaintances, and 5% by other relatives.
8. 29% of female victims reported that the offender was a stranger.
9. One of every four rapes takes place in a public area or in a parking garage.
10. 68% of rapes occur between the hours of 5 p.m. and 6 a.m.
11. At least 45% of rapists were under the influence of alcohol or drugs.
12. In 29% of rapes, the offender used a weapon.
13. In 47% of rapes, the victim sustained injuries other than rape injuries.
14. 75% of female rape victims require medical care after the attack.

3) Children And Youth

1. In 1995, local child protective service agencies identified 126,000 children who were victims of either substantiated or indicated sexual abuse; of these, 75% were girls. Nearly 30% of child victims were between the ages of four and seven.
2. Approximately one-third of all juvenile victims of sexual abuse cases are children younger than 6 years of age.
3. One in two rape victims is under age 18; one in six is under age 12.

4) Boys And Men

1. While 9 out of 10 rape victims are women, men and boys are also victimized by this crime. In 1995, 32,130 males age twelve and older were victims of rape, attempted rape or sexual assault.

5) Other Statistics

1. Teens 16 to 19 were three and on-half times more likely than the general population to be victims of rape, attempted rape or sexual assault.
2. Those with a household income under \$7,500 were twice as likely as the general population to be victims of a sexual assault.
3. About 81% of rape victims are white; 18% are black; 1% are of other races.
4. Approximately one in four females is sexually abused by the time she reaches eighteen years old, and approximately 57% of the perpetrators are family members. In the United States, every minute there are 1.3 adult women who are raped.
5. The rate of sexual assault is increasing four times faster than the overall crime rate.

D. RAPE IS A CRIME

Family violence is widespread. nearly a third of female homicide victims are killed by their husbands or boyfriends. Almost 20% of all murders are family related. In addition to the one million reported cases of child maltreatment, there may be yet another million unreported cases. The victim needs medical attention in 20% of all self-reported assaults by a spouse. At least one-third of all reported rape victims know their attacker - he was a date, steady boy friend, or casual friend. Incest happens to at least 100,000 children and teens each year.

Anal or vaginal intercourse without consent is rape. Aggravated rape is intercourse without consent involving threats, weapons, or other factors. Forcible rape involves force or threats of physical violence. Simple rape involves psychological threats or when the victim is not responsible for her actions (mentally handicapped, intoxicated, etc.). Indecent behavior is a sex crime which occurs when an adult has sex with a minor. Carnal knowledge of a juvenile (statutory rape), which occurs when an adult who is at least two years older, has sex with a minor, who is over the age of twelve.

Rape is one of the nation's most under-reported violent crimes. All women are potential victims and it could happen at any time because rape is a 24-hour-a-day crime. Rape is a crime of violence and has nothing to do with sexual gratification. Females must practice safety and use common sense. Most rapists are repeat offenders. Myths include that a girl feels she owes a guy sex after he spends money on her on a date, or she feels she must have intercourse if she gets him sexually aroused.

E. VICTIM SUFFERS NO MATTER OUTCOME OF TRIAL

Sex crimes are never easy to prosecute, even when evidence strongly favors a conviction. Stranger rape is difficult to prosecute; date or acquaintance rape is even harder. Public perception also plays a major role in the reporting and conviction of rape, especially date or acquaintance rape.

F. CAMPUS VIOLENCE

Most colleges keep silent about crime, fearing bad publicity will worry parents and drive away students. Campus security, lighting and thick foliage are factors in preventing rape. There are reports of harassment, acquaintance rape and stranger rape. Female students

may not report rapes because they fear public exposure, peer pressure or may feel responsible. Advice to female students: Don't walk alone at night. Don't go alone on a date with a guy you just met. Don't go alone to parties off campus. Keep doors and windows locked and drapes drawn. Report any suspicious men or activities to campus police. Don't walk around with your Walkman on your head. Have your ears geared to what's going on around you. Don't meet a guy for five minutes and then get in a car and go.

G. DATING VIOLENCE

Date rape defined: rape by a date or rape when a woman accompanies a man following a chance meeting. Most people think that rapes are committed by strangers. The majority of rapes, however, are committed by persons known to the victims. Studies on college campuses have found that, by the time women are in college: 13% have been raped (forced to have sexual intercourse against their will), 90% were raped by someone they knew and 47% were raped by dates.

Campus rape, gang rape, date rape - a college experience no one expects but coeds are learning, firsthand, nationwide. Violence in relationships is not significantly less for high school students than it is for college students. More than 35 percent had experienced some form of abuse in their dating relationships - and that's in high school. 15 year-old girls when attacked are more likely to slap, push, shove or fight back than 20 year-olds. Younger women react instinctively.

Boys seem to turn to violence as a way of dealing with problems. They think the preferred response is to hit the girls. Youngsters often receive mixed messages from parents and society concerning violence. These are subtle impressions, but impressions of how children grow up viewing life. It's the fantasy, the romantic, which doesn't always hold over to reality. There's a lot out there that equates love and violence.

Date rape can be a devastating experience for victims who may: feel stupid for not recognizing that the dates had abusive tendencies (even though the signs may not have been present!), feel ashamed, guilty and depressed, question whether their actions encouraged or gave incorrect sexual messages to the dates, question the trustworthiness of others, question their own ability to judge others, have to face their assailants in class or in social situations and fear entering into dating relationships in the future.

H. PERCEPTION OF RAPE

In one sense, the problem is that there is so much consensual sexual activity between teenagers who are 13, 14 and 15. Maybe this is giving a message to boys that it's no big deal. There is an attitude that forcing a girl to have sex is acceptable behavior. There is a stark contrast in reaction to date rape between the boys and girls. Often, boys and men do not regard forced sex on a date as rape, perhaps because it often goes unreported. There is peer pressure to conform to the crowd. The amount of sex that goes on at a very young age is alarming.

I. WHY RAPE?

1) Whatever We Wear, Wherever We Go, Yes Means Yes, No Means No

A chant from a march protesting violence against women. If a guy could be raped on a date, it'd be a whole different situation. Men make the laws and men do the raping, and the women pay the consequences. The way people react and blame the girl, it's too scary to tell anyone, much less the police. Embarrassment, self-blame, guilt, fear of punishment, fear that parents, friends and police will not believe her are valid reasons why a female fails to report such a rape. It's hard enough for a woman to report a stranger rape, so can you imagine reporting a rape by someone she knows? Over half of the rapes committed aren't reported.

After effects of date and acquaintance rape, include physical injury, pregnancy, abortion, anger, rage, guilt, suicide, sex-related problems and possible loss of support from family and friends.

Date rape and acquaintance rape are enigmas in American society. Society more easily understands the trauma for a woman who is raped by a stranger. A stranger attacks unannounced, and physically harms her, psychologically paralyzes her.

Consider these excuses prosecutors and crisis counselors said are often used to defend a rapist. The woman asked for it, she sexually aroused him, he was helpless. A guy can't just turn it off. - She was dressed provocatively. If she's in a mini-skirt or even sweat suit, in public or on a date, she's asking to be raped. - The girl had previous sexual intercourse. What made this rape? - Men can read minds: she said no, but meant yes. - Men can't read minds: How was he supposed to know her struggles and tears meant she didn't want sex. - She isn't bruised, she isn't hysterical. She's lying. - She's hysterical, so how can you believe her? She's lying. - She was drinking and smoking marijuana. She's responsible for her actions. - He was drinking and smoking pot. He's not responsible for his actions. - Poor guy. He spent \$50 on a date and all he expected in return was sexual intercourse. When payoff time came, she tried to short change him. He had a right to take what was his.

K. THE GRIEF PROCESS

1) Denial - Depression - Anger- Bargaining - Acceptance

The grief process is associated with all serious crises such as death of a loved one, accidents, divorce, as well as rape.

Being raped is like riding an emotional roller coaster. One week you're happy and the next week you start having nightmares and visions of him again. It's not fun and it is a big deal, a very big deal. It's very hard and takes a very long time to get over. It produces guilt, anger, fear and confusion. The rape is relived in night. It is like a self-enforced hell. There are emotional and psychological consequences of rape on victims.

Sexual assault is a crisis, and we all handle crisis in different ways. Some women go into shock after being raped, or experience overwhelming fear, anger, shame, anxiety. The emotional reaction to sexual assault is complex and often confusing.

The fear and confusion will lessen with time, but the trauma may disrupt your life for a while. Sleeping and eating patterns may change. You may experience dramatic mood swings, find yourself becoming irritable and short-tempered, and have difficulty making decisions. Crying spells are another response to the crisis. The psychological after-effects can last for years.

L. REACTIONS TO SEXUAL ASSAULT

Emotional Shock: I feel so numb. Why am I so calm? Why can't I cry.

Disbelief: Did it really happen? Why me?

Embarrassment: What will people think? No, I can't tell my family.

Shame: I feel so dirty, like there is something wrong with me now. I want to wash my hands all day long.

Guilt: I feel as if I did something to make this happen to me. If only I had...

Depression: How am I going to go on? I feel so tired and hopeless.

Powerlessness: Will I ever feel in control again?

Disorientation: I can't sit still. I'm having trouble getting through the day. I'm just overwhelmed!

Re-Trigging: I keep having flashbacks. I wish they would stop.

Denial: Wasn't it "just" a rape?

Fear: I'm afraid of so many things. Will I get pregnant or get VD? Am I safe? Can people tell what's happened to me? Will I want to be intimate again? Will I ever get over this?

I'm afraid I'm going crazy. I have nightmares that terrify me.

Anxiety: I'm a nervous wreck! I have trouble breathing. (Anxiety is often expressed in physical symptoms, like difficulty breathing or muscle tension, sleep disturbances, change in eating habits, nausea, stomach problems, nightmares, bed-wetting.)

Anger: I want to kill him!

M. HOW CAN I HELP MY RAPED WIFE?

Rape can affect a woman's feelings about sexuality for some time afterwards. Some victims find that sex stirs up frightening feelings which they associate with the rape experience and are more comfortable if love making is limited to holding and hugging. Other women experience no difficulty in this regard, distinguishing quickly between rape and consensual sexuality, and might welcome their husband's desire for intimacy. However, a husband must recognize the possibility of temporary change in an intimate relationship.

If your wife wants to refrain from sexual activity for a while, it is essential that you honor her wishes. Your wife's attitude about sexuality may have an impact on you. The love and concern you demonstrate during this critical period can aid in recovery and strengthen the bond between you. Your marriage can emerge stronger for the experience.

N. WIFE RAPE BY HUSBAND

Is it all right for a husband to rape a wife? The answer is no! In some states, sexual assault within marriage can be prosecuted. A spouse can be charged with Aggravated Criminal Sexual Assault.

O. POSSIBLE WAYS TO AVOID RAPE

Avoid males who show signs of aggression or resentment toward women, emotional, verbal or physical abuse, unwarranted jealousy, alcohol or drug use, uncontrolled anger or a desire to control a female. - With a recent male acquaintance, insist on going to public places or situations where you know other people. Avoid isolated places, including an apartment. - Set sexual limits early on and communicate those limits. Be assertive and direct when those limits are reached. Tell him that while you like him, you do not like what he is doing to you. - Stay sober and in control. If needed, have a backup plan for a ride home. - Find out about a new date. Don't leave a party or bar with a guy you just met or don't know very well. - If confronted with rape: stay calm, try to get away, yell for help, attack forcefully if needed to stop the male, buy time with talk, destroy his idea of a seduction.

P. PROTECTING AGAINST ACQUAINTANCE RAPE

1) Men

1. Listen carefully. Take the time to hear what the woman is saying. If you feel she is not being direct or is giving you a mixed message ask for a clarification.
2. Don't fall for the common stereotype that when a woman says No she really means Yes. No means No. If a woman says No ;to sexual contact, believe her and stop.
3. Remember that date rape is a crime. It is never acceptable to use force in sexual situations, no matter what the circumstances.
4. Don't make assumptions about a woman's behavior. Don't automatically assume that a woman wants to have sex just because she drinks heavily, dresses provocatively, or agrees to go to your room. Don't assume that just because a woman has had sex with you previously she is willing to have sex with you again. Also don't assume that just because a woman consents to kissing or other sexual intimacies she is willing to have sexual intercourse.
5. Be aware that having sex with someone who is mentally or physically incapable of giving consent is rape. If you have sex with a woman who is drugged, intoxicated, passed out, incapable of saying No, or unaware of what is happening around her, you may be guilty of rape.
6. Be especially careful in group situations. Be prepared to resist pressure from friends to participate in violent or criminal acts.
7. Get involved ;if you believe someone is at risk. If you see a woman in trouble at a party or a male friend using force or pressuring a woman, don't be afraid to intervene. You may save the woman from the trauma of sexual assault and your friend from the ordeal of criminal prosecution.

2) Women

1. Know your sexual intentions and limits. You have the right to say No to any unwanted sexual contact. If you are uncertain about what you want, ask the man to respect your feelings.
2. Communicate you limits firmly and directly. If you say No say it like you mean it. Don't give mixed messages. Back up your words with a firm tone of voice and clear body language.

3. Don't rely on ESP to get your message across. Don't assume that your date will automatically know how you feel, or will eventually get the message without your having to tell him.
4. Remember that some men think that drinking heavily, dressing provocatively, or going to a man's room indicates a willingness to have sex. Be especially careful to communicate your limits and intentions clearly in such situations.
5. Listen to your gut feelings. If you feel uncomfortable or think you may be at risk, leave the situation immediately and go to a safe place.
6. Don't be afraid to make waves if you feel threatened. If you feel you are being pressured or coerced into sexual activity against your will, don't hesitate to state your feelings and get out of the situation. Better a few minutes of social awkwardness or embarrassment than the trauma of sexual assault.
7. Attend large parties with friends you can trust. Agree to look out for one another. Try to leave with a group, rather than alone or with someone you don't know very well.

Q. RAPE OF BOYS AND MEN

Boys and men can be raped or molested by other boys and men. These are homosexual acts which can be forcefully practiced on other innocent males. They are generally practiced by men on boys or men on men in prison. The reactions, feelings and needs of sexual assault victims, whether male or female, are very similar.

R. STALKING

Stalking is the willful, malicious, and repeated following or harassing of another person with the intent to place that person in fear of death or bodily injury. Whoever commits the crime of stalking may be imprisoned or fined or both.

S. REFERENCES

1. Sunday Advocate, Capital City Press, Baton Rouge, Louisiana
2. Illinois Coalition Against Sexual Assault.
3. The National Organization For Victim Assistance, Sunny Von Bulow National Victim Advocacy Center, Parents Of Murdered Children, Mothers Against Drunk Driving, National Coalition Against Sexual Assault, National Coalition Against Domestic Violence, National Institute For Mental Health, and National Crime Prevention Council.
4. Battered Women's Program and Stop Rape Crisis Center, Baton Rouge, Louisiana

CHAPTER 7 - ABUSED CHILD - CHILD ABUSE - RITUAL ABUSE

A. ABUSED CHILD

- 1) DEFINITIONS**
- 2) EARLINE'S TESTIMONY ABOUT REJECTION**
- 3) TEACHING**
- 4) SEXUAL CHILD ABUSE**
- 5) WHAT A DIFFERENCE A GENERATION MAKES - CHANGES IN 25 YEARS**
- 6) ARE ADOLESCENTS VALUED RESOURCES?**
- 7) WAKE UP AMERICA!**

B. CHILD ABUSE

- 1) PARENTAL AFFECTION**
- 2) IMPACT OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE ON CHILDREN**
- 3) WARNING SIGNS OF SEXUAL ABUSE IN CHILDREN**
 - i. Symptoms - Observable Behavior**
 - ii. Note**

C. INCEST OR CHILD ABUSE

- 1) Symptoms**
- 2) Profile Of Offender**
- 3) Note**
- 4) SEQUENCE OF ABUSE**
- 5) TYPES OF ABUSE AND REACTIONS**
- 6) REFERENCES**

D. RITUAL ABUSE

- 1) PREFACE**
- 2) CHARACTERISTICS**
- 3) REFERENCE**

A. ABUSED CHILD

1) Definitions

Subconscious - That portion of mental activity of which the individual has little or no conscious perception. Occurring without conscious perception, or with only slight perception on the part of the individual - said of mental processes of reactions.

Abuse - To use ill; to maltreat; to misuse, to use with bad motives or wrong purposes; to violate; to defile; to deceive, to impose on; to treat harshly; to use insulting, coarse, or bad language about or to; to revile.

2) Earline's Testimony About Rejection

Rejection is the basic cause of abuse. All types of rejection work to destroy the mental and emotional health of an individual. You are rejecting when you do not set a proper example, or withhold correction or instruction or love.

I had often wondered about certain problems I had: (1) an inordinate desire to please, (2) inability to say no to things I didn't want to do, (3) always setting goals, working hard to accomplish them and then stopping short of success, (4) always feeling I had to do things better than anyone else, and (5) trying to make everything around me and about me look better than I thought it was.

I cut off part of my finger in an accident loading a horse into a trailer. It was the first time I had need of a hospital in many years. I was put to sleep and my finger was sewn into my palm. The next day I was supposed to be quiet and take it easy.

For five years, I had been trying to help my mom get resettled after my dad's death. At times she would tell me what she wanted me to do and I would start to do it. Right in the middle of my doing it, she would suddenly, without telling me, change her mind and have one of my brothers doing an entirely different thing.

Two years ago I took her to Maine to see my brother. Back in Chattanooga she accused me of wanting and trying to kill her. This really puzzled me because I thought we got along very well.

After the operation, I was being still on the sofa praying. I asked God Why can't I help mom? Why does she think I want to kill her?

I had a vision. I was standing in the room I had as a child. I was high near the ceiling. I was witnessing a terrible thing. A woman was beating, not whipping, a child. I went down to see who this was and to stop it; I saw it was my mom. I went beside the bed, bent down and looked; the child was me.

Thinking I was hallucinating because of the drugs from the operation the day before, I quickly decided to get up and get busy. One-handed work was hard to find, so I swept the carport.

My brother called me or I called him. Since I sounded a little funny, he asked what was wrong. I told him next time they could sew me up awake. Then I related this story to him. He was silent, then he asked me if I remembered that day.

He said he had told my dad that if my mom didn't stop beating me for no reason, he would kill her. The only words said in the scene were by my dad; he said to my mom that he would kill her if he ever heard of this happening again. I was not a small child. I was ten or twelve years old when the beatings stopped.

For some reason, I simply cannot remember this today. He thought her fear that I wanted to kill her came from the guilt for what she did to me.

About eight to nine years before this incident, Gene and I had fasted and prayed for me for two years. When I got the Baptism of the Holy Spirit, there was only initial joy. Immediately, I began to have more fears than before, my emotions were out of control and I couldn't think clearly. God does not give us a spirit of fear but a spirit of power, love, calm, well-balanced mind, discipline and self control.

Neither of us knew about deliverance from demons, so God had to teach us. After a long time of praying one night, Gene began to call out Rejection, Rebellion, Bitterness, etc. I was very different after this.

I had to learn how to stay free by studying the Bible. No one in our town believed a Christian could have a demon, so we had to rely on God and His Word.

I was doing very well until the scene passed before my eyes and I learned of my early life. Immediately, I began to have times of panic for no apparent reason. I was hostile. I noticed a panic when those who had authority over me were present. I would become fearful if a policeman came near me, and when the pastor or principal came into my school room. I felt I had to challenge Gene's decisions.

We prayed and felt that I needed more deliverance. Gene was led to call out the same things as before. We realized at this point that we were working on my subconscious mind.

3) Teaching

As you can see, abuse (whether verbal, physical, mental or sexual) has a deep and lasting effect on a person. It affects their relationships and what they do. This includes neglect. II Tim. 3:2 says that in the end times people will be lovers of self, utterly self-centered. Most child abuse comes from selfish parents. When a child is neglected or rejected, damage is done to them emotionally, mentally and physically which is almost impossible to overcome without God's provision of salvation and deliverance. Psychiatry and psychology attempt to help you live with effect of abuse. God has provided a way to get rid of the effects.

II Tim. 3:2 says that in the end times people will be lovers of self, utterly self-centered. Most child abuse comes from selfish parents. When a child is neglected or rejected, damage is done to them emotionally, mentally and physically.

Emotionally these children are unsure of themselves, and everyone or almost everyone around them. Often they are unable to be still or concentrate. Emotions are always at an extreme pitch. They cannot handle conflict but are threatened by it. Often they lash out in temper when problems need to be solved.

Mentally they cannot trust others or themselves. They have difficulty learning due mainly to being emotionally unsound. Some become so fearful they are always watching everyone around them. Some are pressured so by rejection, they go to unnatural or extreme means to succeed. Lying does not seem so bad if it will stop the abuse.

Many become schizophrenic, paranoid and psychotic. Schizophrenics are double or many minded, and unable to cope with reality (James 1:4-6). Some become catatonic either rejecting any activity, or extremely active and talkative, and have hallucinations (II Tim. 3:3). The paranoid mind has delusions of grandeur and persecution. Psychotics simply refuse to acknowledge reality (II Tim. 3:4): the town bum, drunks, sexual perverts, etc. Many that we call hypocrites are in this group (II Tim. 3:5). They will put on whatever face they feel will get the best treatment for them.

Many times an abused child will mildly or completely neglect themselves to convey the idea to others that they are worthless or at fault. By their attitudes they invite sickness, etc. Or, they go to the other extreme - they must always look beautiful to hide their real selves. Doing many things to harm themselves, they always have a hate/love relationship with themselves.

If a child is beaten, it will, when it becomes an adult tend to do the same thing to its children. I know that God helped me in this area. As a small child coming home from school one day after a particularly hard time, a voice told me You don't have to be like your people; you have the ability to choose which way you will go. With my children, I would never touch to punish when I was really mad or upset.

Since these senseless beatings have no reason, the child becomes confused and frustrated. Many work extremely hard to prove themselves.

In mental abuse, children follow pretty much the same pattern as physical abuse. Eventually they accept or partially accept the verbal abuse as true. Dishonest dealing with children makes them fearful of trusting. Hence they have trouble trusting God, because parents who are authority figures have not been trustworthy. They always have nervous problems.

Sexually abused children have all the above problems. Hate figures in all abuse, but is extreme in a sexually abused child. The abused child may take up homosexuality, sadism, etc. and become frigid. Any form of abuse can lead to mental illness.

First, the child who has been abused must learn to forgive. When tempted to hate again, the child must not let it rule him or her.

Come to understand that the parent or abuser has had much trouble in his or her life. If the person is young, you should seek help and protection from this abuser.

If you have had unexplained nervousness, fears lying, inability to trust, always having to prove yourself in dead-heat competition, hate and hatefulness, strong leaning to sexual perversions, hypocritical, fantasy, inability to cope with life or people, extreme self-centeredness, extreme emotions, bad temper, depression, confusion, frustrations, being victimized or unable to control your actions, then you probably need deliverance in your subconscious mind as well as conscious mind.

After deliverance, you will need to learn what the Bible says about each area of deliverance and teach yourself to obey. Without the demons inside, you should be able to obey God's instructions. Ask God for understanding of yourself. Learn to think differently than before.

For example: Most abused people have a problem feeling gratitude because they have been victimized repeatedly. They cannot be glad or grateful when something good happens because they fear it has a price to be paid. Learn Deut. 28:47 - to serve the Lord in gratitude of heart and mind for all that he has blessed you with (an example of what parents' attitudes should be). Remember Jesus died for you before you were ever born. Forgive everyone to the degree that you can truly pray for them to be saved and receive blessings of God. Realize that their troubles are probably as great or greater than yours. Realize it is not entirely or maybe not at all your fault.

You are rejecting when you do not set a proper example, or withhold correction or instruction or love.

It is almost impossible to overcome without God's provision of salvation and deliverance. Psychiatry and psychology attempt to help you live with effect of abuse. God has provided a way to get rid of the effects.

They cannot handle conflict but are threatened by it. Often they lash out in temper when problems need to be solved. They will put on whatever face they feel will get the best treatment for them.

Many go to great lengths to succeed but are riddled by self-doubt. They stop short of their goals adding more failure and self-hatred, etc. to their life.

4) Sexual Child Abuse

The abuse of children is a direct indication of the condition of a family or a nation. According to the Word of God, children are a gift from God. In Deut. 28:4, Blessed shall be the fruit of your body. In Psa. 127:3-5, Lo, children are the heritage of the Lord, the fruit of the womb, a reward. As arrows are in the hand of a warrior, so are the children of thy youth. Happy, blessed and fortunate is the man whose quiver is filled with them! They will not be put to shame when they speak with their adversaries at the cities gate.

It must really be an affront to God the way many Christians consider children - His heritage, His gift to us. Most Christians have adapted the view of the world concerning children. It would shock pastors to know how many of their members have had abortions (some of those who walk the abortion protest lines have also been served by the clinics). It would be even a greater shock to pastors to learn how many of their own abuse their children or someone else's child. We are talking all kinds of abuse, not just sexual. Very few days go by that there is not a report in our papers of a priest, pastor or rabbi molesting a child sexually.

We have learned from those coming out of the occult, cults and Satanism that they feel they gain evil power by molesting children sexually. They claim that the child will never recover from this act. Our experience with people is that without salvation through Jesus Christ plus deliverance and teaching, they will not. Besides that, there is a soul or mind tie between all people who have sex. That evil person who molests children can exert control over the child even against its will.

There are mind serving demons that travel between people. An example: one young lady who came to us for help explained how she was pulled into homosexuality. In her work, she met a friend of a co-worker at a party which degenerated quickly into something she felt uneasy about. As she was trying to leave gracefully, an older lady came to her and began to make advances to her. The young lady explained that she was not interested in such a thing. The older woman intimidated her by telling her, You mean to tell me you didn't know what kind of party this was? The young lady escaped that night, she thought! She began to have night visitors, she would wake up thinking of this lady and began to feel she had maybe been unkind to her.

5) What A Difference A Generation Makes - Changes In 25 Years

Americans are waiting longer to marry today, more are getting divorced, resulting in more single-parent families - as many as 60% among blacks.

While the man-and-wife family with one or more children remains the norm, it is a tradition that is rapidly eroding. Divorced persons have risen to 130 per 1,000 married persons, compared with just 35 in 1960, and the proportion of one-parent families of all races has more than doubled from 13% in 1970 to 28%.

Commenting on the causes, Douglas Besharov of the American Enterprise Institute said he doesn't think the fault is so much with economics as with trickle-down morality.

The elites of the country changed their behavior, at least outward manifestations, in the 1950's and everyone else is following. Across the board there has been a total loosening of the old Puritan standards by which we grew up, he said.

People today value early marriage less, value having children less, and value having a career of their own, and some fun before settling down, more highly, Besharov declared. From Association Trends.

6) Are Adolescents Valued Resources?

Violence and injury account for three out of four adolescent deaths. More than three out of 10 adolescents who die are killed in motor vehicle accidents. Half of these involve alcohol.

The homicide rate has doubled among 10 to 14 year-olds over a period of 20 years. Homicide is the leading cause of death among black 15 to 19 year-olds.

Most 10 to 19 year-old homicide victims are killed with guns. In 1987, firearms accounted for 68 percent of the 1,744 adolescent murders. Eighteen percent of those adolescents were killed with knives and other cutting instruments. Fourteen percent were killed with clubs, beaten to death or strangled.

Child abuse and child neglect increased 74 percent in 10 years.

Over a period of 20 years, suicide tripled among 10 to 14 year-olds and doubled among 15 to 19 year-olds. Whites are three times more likely than blacks to kill themselves.

There are important sex differences in attempted and completed suicide. Adolescent girls are four to five times more likely than boys to attempt suicide, while boys are more likely to succeed, mainly because they choose more lethal methods. Girls generally use pills. Boys tend to hang themselves or use guns.

Approximately 92 percent of high school seniors have consumed alcohol at least once, 50 percent have tried marijuana and 15 percent have tried cocaine. Adolescents who currently drink alcohol are 10 times more likely than non-drinkers to use marijuana and 11 times more likely to use cocaine.

By the time they are 18 years old, 65 percent of boys and 51 percent of girls are sexually active. Approximately 50 percent of American adolescents do not use contraceptives the first time they have intercourse. Half of premarital pregnancies occur within the first six months of sexual activity.

One in four sexually active high school students will get a sexually transmitted disease before graduating.

Mental disorders account for 32 percent of the disabilities among 10 to 18 year-olds. It is estimated that 5 million children and adolescents need mental health services but do not receive them.

Approximately 5 percent of adolescents are clinically obese and between 5 percent and 25 percent are overweight.

Pain during menstruation affects almost half of all female adolescents and is a leading cause of school absenteeism.

About one in four high school seniors approves of heavy cigarette smoking and one or two drinks a day. One in five approves of trying cocaine. Meanwhile, 80 percent of the parents of 8 to 17 year-olds think drugs are not a problem. From Ann Landers Advice.

7) Wake Up America!

The conclusion from the above articles is that American needs to wake up. Parents need to wake up and pay more attention to their children. Parents need to pay more attention to each other. Especially, the Christian churches need to wake up, and teach and practice the whole Bible. God gave the Christians a winning program but we are not using it and the forces of evil are overcoming America.

B. CHILD ABUSE

1) Parental Affection

(Taking Our Cities For God)

Parental affection for children has eroded to the point where 30,905 babies and toddlers were simply abandoned nationwide in in 1986. This statistic tripled between 1976 and 1986, and child abuse multiplied twenty times over.

2) Impact Of Domestic Violence On Children

Many parents minimize or deny the presence of children while the mothers are being assaulted. However, interviews with children of battered women reveal that they have seen, and heard, and can describe detailed accounts of violent behavior that their mother or father never realized they had witnessed.

Reports by battered mothers show that 87% of children witness the abuse. Of children who witness their mothers being abused by their fathers, 40% suffer anxiety, 48% suffer depression, 53% act out with their parents, and 60% act out with siblings.

These children also suffer poor health, low self-esteem, poor impulse control, sleeping difficulties, and feelings of powerlessness. They are at high risk for alcohol and drug use, sexual acting out, running away from home, isolation, loneliness, fear, and suicide.

More than 50% of child abductions result from domestic violence. Children's lives are frequently disrupted by moves to escape domestic violence. They lose considerable school time; flee home without books, money, or changes of clothing; and live in the family car when shelters are unavailable.

Since school records are not protected by law, violent fathers use these records to track down the mothers or kidnap the children. As a result, many children of battered women are kept out of school for security reasons.

Children worry that their mothers will get seriously hurt or their fathers will go to jail. These thoughts weigh most heavily on a child's mind during school hours when the child is not home. This constant anxiety does not allow them to pay attention to their studies.

Children who live with domestic violence may also have a difficult time relating to their peers. In some cases where the battered mother is isolated, socializing has not been modeled at home.

It is not uncommon for children to feel guilty for having fun. Many children don't want to leave their battered mother alone. Children experience guilt about the good feelings they may have about their abuser.

Embarrassment is not an uncommon feeling, especially for teenagers. They may be reluctant to invite friends to their house for fear that a violent incident could occur.

Because children of violent homes live with such uncertainty, they may feel that life will continue to be unpredictable, and therefore, they worry about their future. They may give up hope and decide it is not worthwhile to set goals or learn self-control.

If intervention does not occur, these children's feeling of anxiety, accountability, guilt, grief, and embarrassment will begin to take command of their lives.

3) Warning Signs Of Sexual Abuse In Children

I. Symptoms - Observable Behavior

(A Door Of Hope)

1. Fear of specific persons or situations / strangers. Child verbally declares she doesn't want to go to grandpa's house or shies away when around strangers.
2. Nightmares. Usually has dreams of helplessness - trying to run away but being caught.
3. Withdrawal (social or emotional). Stays in room; isolates self; is sullen: Just leave me alone.
4. Bed wetting / change in sleep patterns. Says, Mom, I had an accident, or I can't sleep.
5. Personality change. Outgoing child who was a leader type becomes withdrawn; change in school performance.
6. Loss of appetite. I'm not hungry.
7. Unprovoked crying spells. Bursts into tears when significant parent goes on routine errands and leaves child, i.e., Please, Mommy don't leave me.
8. Clinging to significant adult. Stays in close proximity; needs more physical touching.
9. Excessive washing / baths. Talks of being dirty, feels dirty.
10. Poor self-image / low self-esteem. Increases negative self-incriminations - I'm no good. I can't do anything right, etc.
11. Changes in type of fantasy play. Expresses extreme victimization / violence in play.

12. Fear of being alone. Please, Mommy, stay with me. Don't turn out the light.
13. Refusal to go to school. expresses dislike; doesn't want to go see friends. I just want to stay home with you.
14. Running away. Retreats to safe ;family. I don't like it here.
15. Attempt to control environment / fear of unknown. Wants to control excessive environment; often becomes extremely anxious over unknown aspects of life. What if our house catches on fire? Or, Mommy, I'm afraid.
16. Early sexual precociousness. Practices excessive masturbation; uses sexually explicit words and gestures inappropriate for age.

II. Note

One or even two of these symptoms are not indicative of sexual abuse. A combination of several, four or more, might indicate a need for parental concern.

4) Incest Or Child Abuse

I. Symptoms

(Freeing Your Mind)

1. As A Child: fear, helplessness, inferiority, blame and guilt, bed wetting, nightmares, hiding away, asthma.
2. As A Teen: early rebellion, acute depression, looking downward, feeling worthless, talk of suicide, running away, promiscuity, prostitution.
3. As An Adult: gaps in memory, perfectionism, sacrificial work, lack of faith in GOD, repeated victimization, overweight, nightmares, flashbacks, migraines, allergies.
4. As A Wife: poor choice of mates, accepting of abuse, frigidity, extreme anger, abusive to children, controlling, lack of emotion, lack of trust, suspicious, promiscuous.

II. Profile Of Offender

The offender is usually a victim himself; was probably abused as a child. The offender exhibits rigid, religious, legalistic and high morals. Is lonely and remote, convincing in denial, quiet, well-mannered and withdrawn. Believes in obedient children and subordination of women. Keeps children close to home.

III. Note

See Complete Symptom List in back of Freeing Your Mind.

5) Sequence Of Abuse

(Deeper Insights Into The Illuminati Formula)

The experience of sexual abuse should be analyzed in relation to four trauma-causing factors: sexual traumatization, betrayal, powerlessness and stigmatization. The preschool child who is a victim of sexual abuse is at risk of severe levels of trauma. As with incest, the preabuse situation in which the child has trusted an adult who then accosts that child creates great emotional and cognitive confusion. It engenders strong feeling of betrayal when the child comes to recognize that this person did do something bad to him or her and that mother and father did nothing to stop it. Parents noticed the following changes in their children: vaginal discharge, genital soreness, rashes, fear of the dark, sleep disturbances, nightmares and sexually provocative language. The children exhibited

radical changes in behavior, including temper outbursts, sudden mood shifts, and poor impulse control. These responses highlight the second salient feature of the children's trauma: their sense of powerlessness. The full cycle is trauma, terror and rage.

6) Types Of Abuse And Reactions

(The Handbook For Spiritual Warfare)

Abuses suffered by children today usually fall into four broad but interrelated classifications:

Sexual Abuse - extreme shame and sexual problems. Fear and anger also occur. Physical Abuse - extreme rage and interpersonal relationship problems. Psychological Abuse - extreme negative self-image and a spirit of rejection. Always produces anger. Religious Abuse - extreme confusion about God and the Christian faith. Inability to trust God or The Son Of God.

The negative reactions listed are not exhaustive. Anger, bitterness, rage, and interpersonal relationship problems will almost always accompany each of the four types of abuse.

The phenomenon of repressed memories of childhood abuse needs careful investigation:

1. Never suggest childhood sexual abuse to troubled counselees.
2. If abuse is suspected, become an intercessor. Ask The Holy Spirit to bring it to the mind of the counsellee. If He does not, what right do you have to do so?
3. Encourage the victim to forgive the abusers.
4. Consider whether or not disturbed believers must remember all the causes of their emotional damage. While identifying these causes is helpful when prompted by The Holy Spirit, if a counsellee does not identify them, is there then no balm in Gilead?
5. Do not encourage victims to break up their family or take their abusers to court, unless the perpetrators still represent danger to other children.
6. Take the victim through deliverance ministry as well as through emotional healing.

7) References

National Domestic Violence Hotline, Texas Council on Family Violence, Austin, TX
A Door Of Hope by Jan Frank

Freeing Your Mind by Fred and Florence Littauer

Deeper Insights Into The Illuminati Formula by Fritz Springmeier and Cisco Wheeler,
1630 Stella Rd., Longview, WA 98632

Lily of the Valley Ministries, Alexandria, LA

The Handbook For Spiritual Warfare by Ed Murphy, Thomas Nelson Publishers

Taking Our Cities For God by John Dawson, Charisma House

C. RITUAL ABUSE

1) Preface

Ritual abuse is primarily oriented at children and is mainly sexual in nature. It also includes adults but the main emphasis is to affect the lives of children for Satan if they are allowed to live. It is said the this is a three billion dollar business.

We are in a life and death war with the forces of evil. Churches are vandalized, desecrated, and Bibles and churches are burned. Evil people are criminal, stealthily, organized deadly, selfish, disregard life, devil worshiper, lust, unrestrained indulgence and forbid things of GOD. This is clearly demonic influence.

Many churches and youth groups are clueless and powerless, and kids are toxic. Since there is no power in the churches, the youth look to Satanism for power. The children are lonely, hurt, crying, fearful, lost and looking for love with anyone who will give it to them. Hurting teenagers are rejected from church because they don't fit the mold. Churches fall into sedition, gossip, false teaching, secretiveness, exclusivity, pride and arrogance.

2) Characteristics

1. Ritual abuse, sexual abuse, child abuse, spouse abuse
2. Sacrifice of animals, children and adults
3. Blood ritual, death ritual, cattle mutilation, drink blood
4. Teen Satanist, teen vampire, teen bisexual
5. Sex with corpse, snuff death film
6. Pedophile, child molestation, child pornography, child trading, sexual predator, child sex toy
7. Children considered animals, killing babies
8. Rape, torture, death, suicide, murder
9. Criminal occultist, pedophile, pornography, trader
10. Victimization, government programming, high-tech harassment, fragmenting mind, mind control
11. Babylonian witchcraft, Egyptian black magic, black arts, 12. Wiccan, white magic
12. The Necronomicon, Book of Shadows
13. Satanic cult, Druid
14. Adult sexual orgy, pimp, street drugs

D. REFERENCE

Diary Of A Devil Hunter by Gregory R. Reid

Chapter 8 - Sexual Sins Scripture

A. COMMENTS

- 1) General**
- 2) Godly Sex**
- 3) Ungodly Sex**
 - 1. Thirty-Five Types Of Sexual Sin And Perversion**
 - 2. Sexual Behavior In Lesson**
- 4) Soul Ties**

B. SCRIPTURE

- 1. Lev. 15:16-17 & 24 Masturbation And Menstruation**
- 2. Lev. 18: 6-30 Unlawful Marriages And Lusts**
- 3. Lev. 19:20 & 29 Sundry Laws**
- 4. Lev. 20:10-21 Sundry Laws**
- 5. Lev. 21:7. 9 & 13-15 Priest's Marriages**
- 6. Deut. 22:5 & 20-30 Apparel, Adultery, Rape, Fornication And Incest**
- 7. Deut. 27:20-23 Curses**
- 8. Prov. 5:3-20 Whoredom and Chastity**
- 9. Prov. 6:24-29 Whoredom**
- 10. Prov. 6:32-35 Adultery**
- 11. Prov. 7:5-27 Whoredom and Wantonness**
- 12. Prov. 9:13-18 Folly**
- 13. Prov. 11:21 Without Discretion**
- 14. Prov. 23:27-28 & 31-33 Strange Women**
- 15. Prov. 30:20 Adultery**
- 16. Prov. 31:1-3 Chastity**

C. OUTLINE OF SCRIPTURE

- 1. Adultery**
- 2. Incest**
- 3. Rape**
- 4. Fornication**
- 5. Harlotry Before the Time of Moses**
- 6. Harlotry In The Time of Moses**
- 7. Samson**
- 8. Spiritual Harlotry**
- 9. Intercourse with a Menstruous Woman**
- 10. Sodomy**
- 11. Bestiality**
- 12. Warnings Against Lewd Women**
- 13. Sins Against Nature**
- 14. Highlighted Scripture**

D. PROCESS OF DELIVERANCE

- 1) Sexual Sin With Penetration**
 - 1. Type of Sin**
 - 2. Type of Organ**

3. Type of Gender

4. Type of Prayer

E. Sexual Sin Without Penetration

1) Type of Sin

2) Type of Prayer

3) Sexual Sin Of Priests

4) Principles Of Deliverance

A. COMMENTS

1) General

The next greatest drive is to have sex. This lesson affects everyone. It is Satan's greatest weapon against humanity. It has destroyed churches, pastors, five-fold leaders, Christians and families. Children are having sex at 10-11-12 years old today. You need to train your children before the world trains them.

This lesson lists some scripture about sexual sin. It is not complete but covers a lot of sexual sin. There is a lot of scripture in the other lessons in the Sexual Deliverance Manual. Read The Bible to see how serious God is about sexual sin and the consequences.

2) Godly Sex

The only godly way to have sex is intercourse between husband and wife. Intercourse would include the foreplay leading up to penetration. Every other type of sex can bring demons into your bodies due to sin.

3) Ungodly Sex

1. Thirty-Five Types Of Sexual Sin And Perversion

Homosexuality, Bisexual, Transsexual, Transvestite, Gay, Lesbian, Masturbation, Bisexuality, Prostitution, Voyeurism, Exhibitionism, Fetishism, Sexual Fetishism, Zoophilia, Sexual Sadism, Sexual Masochism, Necrophilia, Klismaphilia, Lewdness, Telephone Scatologia, Urophilia, Apotemnophilia, Coprophilia, Coprophagia, Pedophilia, Toucheurism, Frotteurism, Sexual Asphyxia, Rape, Gerontophilia, Pyromania, Bestiality, Air Embolism, Aspiration of Semen. (See Chapter 13 for Sexual Definitions.)

2. Sexual Behavior In Lesson

Sexual Sin With Penetration and Sexual Sin Without Penetration: Masturbation, Sex During Menstruation, Incest, Adultery, Homosexuality, Lesbianism, Sex With Slaves, Prostitution, Whoredom, Sodomy, Bestiality, Uncleaness, Harlotry, Rape, Fornication, Sex By Apparel, Unchaste, Sexual Flattery, Lust, Sexual Jealousy, Wantonness, Oral Sex, Anal Sex, Fondling, French Kissing, Sexual Perversion, Seduction, Pornography, Sexual Addictions, Lust Of Eyes, Lust Of Flesh, Sexual Pride Of Life, and Anything Other Than Intercourse Between Husband and Wife.

4) Soul Ties

When you had sex with another person or beast, you became tied to whatever you had sex with. It is just like getting married to that person or beast. Your soul is united with them and you become one flesh with them.

B. SCRIPTURE

Lev. 15:16-17 & 24 Masturbation And Menstruation

Lev. 15:16-17 seed of copulation (emission of semen)

Lev. 15:24 sex during woman's period

Lev. 18:6-30 Unlawful Marriages And Lusts

Sexual intercourse with anyone near of kin: father, mother, father's wife, sister, daughter of father, daughter of mother, son's daughter, daughter's daughter, father's wife's daughter,

father's sister, mother's sister, father's brother's wife, aunt, daughter in law, brother's wife, woman and her daughter or son's daughter or daughter's daughter, wife and sister.

Sexual intercourse with neighbor's wife, woman in uncleanness, mankind with mankind, womankind with womankind, beast.

Lev. 19:20 & 29 Sundry Laws

Lev. 19:20 bondmaid (slave)

Lev. 19:29 prostitute your daughter, whore, whoredom

Lev. 20:10-21 Sundry Laws

Adultery, incest, sodomy, bestiality and uncleanness (woman in her sickness). Another man's wife, father's wife, daughter in law, mankind with mankind, wife and her mother, beast, father's daughter, mother's daughter, mother's sister, father's sister, uncle's wife and brother's wife.

Lev. 21:7, 9 & 13-15 Priest's Marriages

Lev. 21:7 wife that is whore, divorced woman

Lev. 21:9 daughter of priest that is whore

Lev. 21:13-15 wife in virginity but not widow, divorced woman or harlot

Deut. 22:5 & 20-30 Apparel, Adultery, Rape, Fornication And Incest

Deut. 22:5 Sex distinguished by apparel

Deut. 22:20-30 whore, adultery, fornication, rape, father's wife

Deut. 27:20-23 Curses

Deut. 27:20-23 lieth with father's wife, beast, daughter of father, daughter of mother, mother in law

Prov. 5:3-20 Whoredom and Chastity

Prov. 5:3-14 the mischief of whoredom and riot

Prov. 5:15-20 exhortation to chastity

Prov. 6:24-29 Whoredom

Prov. 6:24-29 evil, flattery, strange, lust, whore, fire

Prov. 6:32-35 Adultery

Prov. 6:32-35 adultery, jealousy

Prov. 7:5-27 Whoredom and Wantonness

Prov. 7:5-27 strange woman, simple ones, harlot, flattery, fool, way to Hell, chambers of death

Prov. 9:13-18 Folly

Prov. 9:13-18 foolish woman, simpleton, death, depths of Hell

Prov. 11:21 Without Discretion
Prov. 11:22 jewel of gold in a swine's snout

Prov. 23:27-28 & 31-33 Strange Women
Prov. 23:27-28 & 31-33 whore, strange woman

Prov. 30:20 Adultery
Prov. 30:20 adultery

Prov. 31:1-3 Chastity
Prov. 31:1-3 give not strength to women

C. OUTLINE OF SCRIPTURE

(119 REFERENCES WITH 22 HIGHLIGHTED IN 13 BOOKS)

1. Adultery

1. The Mosaic Law: Lev. 18:20, 20:10; Deut. 5:18, 22:22
2. Temptation Resisted: Gen. 39:7-12 (Joseph)
3. A Case of Guilt and Forgiveness: Jud. 19:1-4 (Concubine)
4. Its Prevalence Among the Hebrews: Jer. 5:7-10, 23:10, 29:23; Eze. 18:6, 33:26
5. Its Wickedness: Job 24:15-18, 31:1, 9-12; Prov. 6:24-35, 30:18-20
6. Marriage of a Divorced Woman Adulterous: Rom. 7:2-3
7. Adultery in the Heart: Mat. 5:27-28
8. Spiritual Adultery: Is. 57:3-4, 7-8; Jer. 3:1, 6-9; Eze. 16:16-17, 25-34, 36-41, 44-59, 23:43-48; Hos. 2:1-7, 9-11; Rev. 2:22

2. Incest

1. Forbidden: Deut. 22:30, 27:20, 22-23
2. Lot: Gen. 19:30-35
3. Reuben: Gen. 35:22
4. Ammon: 2 Sam. 13:1-2, 11-12, 14-16
 1. The Crime Avenged: 2 Sam. 13:20, 28-29, 32-35
5. Absalom: 2 Sam. 15:16, 16:21-22, 20:3
6. Reported of the Corinthians: 1 Cor. 5:1

3. Rape

1. A Capital Offence: Deut. 22:25-27
2. The Levite's Concubine: Jud. 19:25-26, 20:3-7

4. Fornication

1. With a Betrothed Virgin: Deut. 22:23-24
2. With a Virgin Not Betrothed: Ex. 22:16-17; Deut. 22:28-29
3. Dinah's Case: Gen. 34:1-2, 5, 7, 31

5. Harlotry Before the Time of Moses

1. The Harlot's Dress: Gen. 38:12-15 (Tamar)
2. Her Hire: Gen. 38:16-23 (Tamar)
3. Burning a Punishment for Harlotry: Gen. 38:24-26 (T)

6. Harlotry In The Time of Moses

1. Forbidden: Lev. 19:29; Deut. 23:17-18

2. By Priests' Daughters Especially Heinous: Lev. 21:9
3. With Heathen Women: Num. 25:1, 6-8, 14-15
4. Citizenship Denied to Bastards: Deut. 23:2
7. Samson
 1. The Harlot of Gaza: Jud. 16:1
 2. Deliah and Her Treachery: Jud. 16:4, 15-20
8. Spiritual Harlotry
 1. Ps. 106:39; Jer. 2:20, 33, 3:2-3, 11:15, 13:26-27; Exe. 16:13-15, 63, 20:29-30, 23:2-21, 27-29, 35-36; Hos. 4:12-16, 18, 5:1-5
 2. The Mystical Mother of Harlots: Rev. 17:1-5
9. Intercourse with a Menstruous Woman
 1. Prohibited: Lev. 18:19
 2. The Penalty: Lev. 20:18
 3. Loathsomeness: Is. 30:22; Lam. 1:17; Exe. 36:17
10. Sodomy
 1. Forbidden: Lev. 18:22-24, 26, 28-30, 20:13
 2. Instances: Gen. 19:4-10; Jud. 19:22-24
11. Bestiality
 1. Ex. 22:19; Lev. 20:15-16; Deut. 27:21
12. Warnings Against Lewd Women
 1. Their Arts: Prov. 5:1-3, (7:6-15, 18-23, 9:13-17)
 2. The Ruin of Yielding to Them: Prov. 2:16-20, (5:4-6, 8-14), 7:1-5, (24-27, 9:18), 22:14, (23:27-28), 29:3, (31:2-3); Ecc. 7:26
13. Sins Against Nature
 1. 1 Kings 14:24; Rom. 1:24, 26-27
 2. Punished: Deut. 29:22-23; Lam. 4:6; 2 Pet. 2:6
14. Highlighted Scripture
 - Gen. 19:4-10 Instances Of Sodomy
 - Gen. 34:1-2 Dinah's Case
 - Ex. 22:16-17 Fornication With A Virgin Not Betrothed
 - Ex. 22:19 Bestiality
 - Lev. 18:22-24 Sodomy Forbidden (R)
 - Lev. 19:29 Harolatry Forbidden (R)
 - Lev. 20:10 Adultery (R)
 - Num. 25:1 Harolatry With Heathen Women
 - Deut. 27:20, 22-23 Incest Forbidden (R)
 - Jud. 16:15-20 Deliah And Her Treachery
 - Jud. 19:25-26 The Levite's Concubine
 - 2 Sam. 13:14-16 Amnon's Fornication
 - 2 Sam. 13:28-29 Amnon's Crime Avenged
 - 2 Sam. 16:21-22 Absalom The Avenger
 - Prov. 6:24-35 Wickedness Of Adultery (R)
 - Prov. 7:6-15 Warnings Against Lewd Women (R)
 - Prov. 7:24-27 The Ruin Of Yielding To Lewd Women (R)
 - Isa. 30:22 Intercourse With Menstruous Woman
 - Jer. 3:1 Spiritual Adultery

Jer. 5:7-10 Adultery's Prevalence Among The Hebrews
Hos. 4:12-16 Spiritual Harlotry
Rom. 1:26-27 Sins Against Nature
2 Pet. 2:6 Sins Against Nature Punished

D. PROCESS OF DELIVERANCE

1) Sexual Sin With Penetration

Type of Sin: Fornication, Adultery, Incest, Bestiality, Rape, Prostitution, Sodomy, Homosexuality, Lesbianism, Oral Sex, Anal Sex, Fondling, French Kissing, Sexual Perversion, Sex During Woman's Period, Sexual Slave, Prostituting Your Family.

Type of Organ: Openings of Vagina, Anus, Mouth; Use of Penis, Hand, Foreign Object, Tongue

Type of Gender: Man with woman, man or beast; Woman with man, woman or beast

Type of Prayer:

1. Identify the sin such as fornication.
2. Get right with God: repent, forgive or renounce as required. Ask God to forgive you for fornication. Forgive the man for forcing you. Ask God to forgive you for seducing the man. Renounce the sexual sin if you are addicted to fornication.
3. Break soul ties, curses and demonic ties. Break the soul tie with the man or woman or beast by proper name if you can remember it; otherwise do it in general. Break curses of fornication and sexual sin such as lust. Break demonic ties and set yourself free from man, woman or beast.
4. Cast out demons in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Cast out name of soul tie, fornication, lust and whatever you did.
5. Anoint with oil and pray for healing. Pray for healing of soul (mind, will and emotions) and body. Pray for healing for emotions and from sexual diseases.
6. Discipline your life. Go and fornicate no more. Change your way of thinking and acting about sex.

The six steps above were chosen as an example to deal with fornication. The pattern could be used for any sexual sin where the body was penetrated.

2) Sexual Sin Without Penetration

Type of Sin: Masturbation, Wrong Sexual Apparel, Lust, Pornography, Sexual Perversion. This includes sexual lust of eyes, lust of flesh and pride of life.

Type of Prayer:

1. Identify the sin such as masturbation.
2. Get right with God: repent, forgive or renounce as required. Ask God to forgive you for masturbation. Renounce the sexual sin if you are addicted to masturbation.
3. Break soul ties, curses and demonic ties. Break the soul tie with the man or woman or beast by proper name (if you can remember it; otherwise do it in general). If you

- masturbate with someone. Break curses of masturbation and sexual sin such as lust. Break demonic ties and set yourself free from whatever you are lusting for.
4. Cast out demons in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Cast out name of soul tie, masturbation, lust and whatever you did.
 5. Anoint with oil and pray for healing. Pray for healing of soul (mind, will and emotions) and body. Pray for healing for emotions.
 6. Discipline your life. Go and masturbate no more. Change your way of thinking and acting about sex.

The six steps above were chosen as an example to deal with masturbation. The pattern could be used for any sexual sin where the body was not penetrated.

3) Sexual Sin Of Priests

God was very serious about the wife of the priest. Do you think He has changed his mind about the pastors or leaders of today? God wanted the wife to be a virgin. God rejected the whore, harlot and even the divorced woman.

Why do you think God wanted the priest to marry a virgin? He would be marrying a woman with a minimum of sexual problems and the other problems brought about by previous marriages.

A married woman has a soul tie with her ex-husband unless it has been broken. He may have cursed her and have demonic ties with her. She probably carries the scars of how she was treated in her soul and body. She will bring these problems into the marriage. These probably will affect the ministry and the family. The problems may lead to divorce, sexual problems and other problems.

If you had sex before marriage, it places you in the category of whore or whore monger. You cursed your marriage, your descendents to the third or fourth generation (to the tenth generation if you conceived a bastard or was in incest), and set your marriage up for failure such as adultery, divorce, separation, strife or distrust.

What if you did marry a divorced woman or man? Nowadays, women are also pastors and leaders. Is it hopeless? No, there are spiritual ways of dealing with the past through deliverance and healing.

4) Principles Of Deliverance

First, you need to deal with your sexual life. It starts with the sins of the ancestors, and goes onto today or until it is handled spiritually. It is ideal to do a spiritual history of the sexual sins starting with the ancestors that would have cursed you. What were their sexual sins? Were you conceived in sin? Did they reject you in the womb because of your sex? Did they want to kill you because of your sex? Were you sexually abused before God held you accountable for sin? What did you do sexually after God held you accountable? Apply the principles listed below depending upon the circumstance of each traumatic event.

Second, you need to deal with prior marriages sexually, emotionally, and physically in a spiritual manner. You want to set yourself free of prior marriages so you can go on with life. You have to forgive your mate in detail for whatever the mate did to you and ask God to forgive you for whatever you did to the mate. Then you have the right to break bondages, cast out demons, pray for healing, discipline your life and go on with the present marriage. There is an example listed above: Sexual Sin With Penetration that you can use.

Third, you need to deal with premarital sex with your present mate as fornication or adultery or whatever sin you committed such as oral or anal sex. There is an example listed above: Sexual Sin With Penetration that you can use.

CHAPTER 9 - DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

A. SCRIPTURE

- 1) Violence Against Women And Repercussions In The Community**
- 2) Suffering**
- 3) Love And Marriage**
- 4) Sin And Accountability**
- 5) Reaching Out To Others In Need**

B. IS YOUR RELATIONSHIP BASED ON EQUALITY?

- 1) Nonviolence**

C. DEFINITION OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

D. EMOTIONAL ABUSE

E. SEXUAL ABUSE

F. PHYSICAL ABUSE

G. WHY WOMEN SOMETIMES STAY IN ABUSIVE RELATIONSHIPS

- 1) At Least Temporarily**

H. THE CYCLES OF BATTERING

- 1) Tension Building**
- 2) Explosion**
- 3) Love**

I. SIGNS TO LOOK FOR IN A BATTERING PERSONALITY

J. POWER AND CONTROL BY PHYSICAL AND SEXUAL VIOLENCE

K. ASSESSING WHETHER BATTERERS WILL KILL

L. REFERENCES

A. SCRIPTURE

1) Violence Against Women And Repercussions In The Community

II Samuel 13

Judges 19

2) Suffering

I Peter 4:12-19

Jeremiah 29:10-14

Psalm 55

3) Love And Marriage

Ephesians 5:21-33

I Corinthians 13

I John 4:18

4) Sin And Accountability

John 7:53-8:11

Ezekiel 18:21-32

5) Reaching Out To Others In Need

Luke 10:25-37

B. IS YOUR RELATIONSHIP BASED ON EQUALITY?

1) Nonviolence

Non-Threatening Behavior - Respect - Trust & Support - Honesty & Accountability - Responsible Parenting - Shared Responsibility - Economic Partnership - Negotiation & Fairness.

C. DEFINITION OF DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

Battering is a pattern of coercive control that one person exercises over another. Abusers use physical and sexual violence, threats, emotional insults and economic deprivation as a way to dominate their partners and get their way. Relationships in which one partner uses assault and coercion can be found among married and unmarried heterosexuals, lesbians, and gay men.

Battering is behavior that physically harms, arouses fear, prevents a woman from doing what she wishes, or forces her to behave in ways that she does not want to. The statistics clearly indicate that battering is too common to be considered an emotional illness.

D. EMOTIONAL ABUSE

How many of these things has your partner done to you: ignored your feelings; ridiculed or insulted women as a group; ridiculed or insulted your most valued beliefs, religion, heritage, or class; withheld approval, appreciation, or affection as a punishment; continually criticized you, called you names, shouted at you; insulted or drove away your friends or family; humiliated you in public or in private; refused to socialize with you; kept you from working, controlled your money, made all decisions; refused to work or share money; took car keys or money away; regularly threatened to leave or told you to leave; threatened to hurt you or your family; punished or deprived the children when he was angry at you; threatened to kidnap the children; abused pets to hurt you; told you

about affairs he imagined you were having; or manipulated you with lies and contradictions?

E. SEXUAL ABUSE

Has your partner done any of these things to you: told anti-women jokes or made demeaning remarks about women; treated women as sex objects; been jealously angry, assuming you would have sex with any available man; insisted you dress in a more sexual way than you wanted; minimized the importance of your feelings about sex; criticized you sexually; insisted on unwanted and uncomfortable touching; withheld sex and affection; called you sexual names like Whore and Frigid; forced you to strip when you didn't want to; publicly showed interest in other women; had affairs with other women after agreeing to a monogamous relationship; forced sex with him or others or forced you to watch others; forced particular unwanted sex acts; forced sex after beating you; forced sex when you were sick or it was a danger to your health; forced sex for the purpose of hurting you with objects or weapons; or committed sadistic sexual acts?

F. PHYSICAL ABUSE

Has your intimate partner done any of these things to you: pushed you or shoved you; held you to keep you from leaving; slapped or bit you; kicked or choked you; hit or punched you; thrown objects at you; locked you out of the house; abandoned you in dangerous places; refused to help you when you were sick, injured, or pregnant; subjected you to reckless driving; forced you off the road or kept you from driving; raped you; or threatened or hurt you with a weapon?

G. WHY WOMEN SOMETIMES STAY IN ABUSIVE RELATIONSHIPS

1) At Least Temporarily

Why do they stay? It is the question most often asked of battered women's advocates, though it is certainly not the most important question to be asked about domestic violence! We have no way of knowing how many women in this country have left abusive or violent relationships, yet chose not to identify this as their reason for leaving. What we do know is that there are many reasons - for women to stay, at least temporarily, in an abusive relationship.

Fear Of Retaliation - Nowhere To Go - Economic Realities - Children - Isolation - Preservation Of Family - Religious Beliefs - Focus On Day-To-Day Survival - Lack Of Adequate Resources.

H. THE CYCLES OF BATTERING

The three cycles of battering are tension building, explosion and love. They vary in time and intensity. We cannot predict the length of each cycle. Both situational events and stage of life affect the timing.

1) Tension Building

Woman can sense man's edginess. Little issues are smoothed over. Woman feels she can and must control the situation. Woman denies her anger. Woman feels she deserves it. In order to cope, she denies that the second stage will occur and believes she has control.

Although she is often unaware of it, after each incident her anger grows. He knows his behavior is wrong and fears she will leave him. She reinforces his fear by withdrawing herself in order not to set him off. His jealousy and smothering brutality increases. Tension rises. Sometimes the woman knows that Stage 2 must come and provokes and attacks in order to get it over with and to have it on her terms. She can then feel she has had some control.

2) Explosion

In Stage 1 the man accepts that his rage is out of control, but justifies it. In stage 2, he no longer understands his anger. The man doesn't begin wanting to hurt the woman, but to teach her a lesson. A woman can often retell this stage in detail. He cannot. In this stage only, women often feel that it is safe to release their anger and fight back. This is the shortest stage and generally lasts from a few hours to 24 to 48 hours. We do not know why he stops. He seems to know how to prolong the battering without killing her. It is not uncommon for a man to wake the woman up and begin to beat her. A woman will often deny the seriousness of her injuries, sometimes to soothe the batterer and to be assured that Stage 2 is over.

3) Love

This stage is welcomed by both. The man is sorry and tries to make up. He fears she will leave him. He is charming and manipulative. He believes that he can control himself and will never again hurt the woman he loves. He convinces everyone. The woman wants to believe him and convinces herself. She has a glimpse of her original view of how nice love is. This is a very idealized stage - little girl loved by husband or lover. He plays dependent - he will fall apart without her. She ends up feeling responsible for him as well as for her own victimization. She is given what she wants with overkill: flowers, candy. This stage is generally longer than Stage 2 but shorter than Stage 1. We must teach women not to fall for this.

I. SIGNS TO LOOK FOR IN A BATTERING PERSONALITY

Many people are interested in ways that they can predict whether they are about to become involved with someone who will be physically abusive. Usually battering occurs between a man and woman, but same-sex battering occurs as well. Below is a list of behaviors that are seen in people who beat their partners; the last four signs listed are battering but many don't realize this is the beginning of physical abuse. If the person has several of the other behaviors (three or more) there is a strong potential for physical violence - the more signs a person has, the more likely that person is a batterer. In some cases, a batterer may have only a couple of behaviors that can be recognized, but they are very exaggerated (e.g., will try to explain behavior as signs of love and concern, and a partner may be flattered at first). As time goes on, the behaviors become more severe and serve to dominate and control the partner.

Jealousy - Controlling Behavior - Quick Involvement - Unrealistic Expectations - Isolation - Blames Others For Problems - Blames Others For Feelings - Hypersensitivity - Cruelty To Animals Or Children - Playful Use Of Force In Sex - Verbal Abuse - Rigid

Sex Roles - Dr. Jekyll And Mr./Ms. Hyde - Past Battering - Threats Of Violence -
Breaking Or Striking Objects - Any Force During An Argument.

J. POWER AND CONTROL BY PHYSICAL AND SEXUAL VIOLENCE

Physical and sexual assaults, or threats to commit them, are the most apparent forms of domestic violence and are usually the actions that allow others to become aware of the problem. However, regular use of the other abusive behaviors by the batterer, when reinforced by one or more acts of physical violence, make up a larger system of abuse. Although physical assaults may occur only once or occasionally, they instill threat of future violent attacks and allow the abuser to take control of the woman's life and circumstances.

Using Intimidation - Emotional Abuse - Isolation - Coercion -Threats - Economic Abuse
- Male Privilege - Children. Minimizing - Denying - Blaming.

K. ASSESSING WHETHER BATTERERS WILL KILL

This is not an exact science, but there is a solid literature base that informs us of some possible predictors of which batterers pose homicide risks. The best listing is excerpted below.

Threats Of Homicide Or Suicide - Fantasies Of Homicide Or suicide - Weapons -
Ownership Of The Battered Person - Centrality Of The Partner - Separation Violence -
Depression - Access To The Battered Woman And/Or To Family Members - Repeated
Outreach To Law Enforcement - Escalation Of Batterer Risk - Hostage Taking.

L. REFERENCES

When Violence Begins At Home (A Comprehensive Guide to Understanding and Ending
Domestic Abuse) by K.J. Wilson
National Domestic Violence Hotline, Texas Council on Family Violence, Austin, TX
Guidelines for Mental Health Practitioners in Domestic Violence Cases
Project for Victims of Family Violence, Fayetteville, AR
Assessing Whether Batterers Will Kill by Barbara Hart
Pennsylvania Coalition Against Domestic Violence
Louisiana Coalition Against Domestic Violence
The Cycles of Battering by Lenore Walker
Lily of the Valley Ministries, Alexandria, LA

CHAPTER 10 - THE CHANGE OF LIFE

A. SCRIPTURE

B. PREFACE

C. ANN LANDER'S COLUMN

D. CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS

E. LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN

F. LUSTING AFTER OTHER MEN

G. MENOPAUSE

1) Description

2) Hot Flashes Or Hot Flushes

3) Treatment

4) Artificial

5) Premature

6) Surgical

H. DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS ABOUT TREATMENT

I. MALE CLIMACTERIC

J. WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?

K. WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

L. MENSTRUATION PROBLEMS

M. REFERENCES

A. SCRIPTURE

Job 31:1 I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

Prov. 5:15-21 Be content with your wife and do not commit adultery.

Prov. 5:19 Let her breasts satisfy thee at all times.

Jer. 3:3 Thou had a whore's forehead and was not ashamed.

Mal. 2:14-16 He hateth putting away (God hates divorce).

Mark 9:43-48 Hand - foot - eye: cut off or pluck out rather than go to Hell.

Gal. 5:1 Christ has made us free (we have a free will).

James 5:13-20 The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

James 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another.

Rel. 21:7-8 Whoremongers - shall have their part in the lake which burneth.

B. PREFACE

This is a lesson that I have never heard taught. Bill Null asked me to teach the men's class at Lake Hamilton Bible Camp shortly before it was to begin. I asked the Lord what to do and he gave me the initial part of this lesson. This is a very sensitive lesson. It causes problems for Christians as they grow older; the change of life may even start at a young age such as in the 30's.

C. ANN LANDER'S COLUMN

I like to read her newspaper column to find out what is happening in peoples' lives. Since our ministry is to help people who are hurting, we need an understanding of what experiences people have to go through in life. There has been considerable written about the difficulties that married couples face in the change of life of the woman or even of the man.

D. CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS

We have had many prayer meetings in our home where deliverance was the main subject. One type of meeting had this format: we would sit around the room in a circle and each person would have time to talk. I would take notes; then each person would pray and get right with God. After the prayers, we would cast out demons. Publicly confessing your sins is very effective.

It bothers me to watch ministers, especially deliverance ministers, try to forgive people's sins. This is an absolute impossibility! Only God can forgive sins, and only then when a person really repents and humbly asks God for forgiveness. If you cast out a demon that has a right before God to be there, that demon has a right to come back in again!

The most effective way to get rid of demons is to have the person repent of the specific sins committed by that person or committed by that person's ancestors as the first step to deliverance. You could say that the most important aspect of Christianity, and also of deliverance, is repentance. Without repentance, you will never become a Christian. Without repentance, you will not get your demons cast out or they will not stay out.

E. LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN

Does a man have a right to lust after other women? Clearly, the Bible teaches that lust is a sin and is an opening for demons.

What will happen if the man freely lusts after other women? Satan will set a trap in the future with a loose woman. Sin begins with the thought process and leads to actions later on. Consider our divorce rate of about 50% in America, that there are more women than men, the declining morals of our society, the women that are looking for a husband anyway they can get one married or unmarried, and you will see how easy it is for Satan to trap the man.

F. LUSTING AFTER OTHER MEN

You may not think so but women also lust after men. This was a shock to Earline when she discovered that practice of women. This action is getting worse; the women are becoming more forward and initiating the approach to men. Women are becoming more like men in the area of sin. You can see the effects on women as they begin to sin like men. They become hard of heart, their hair begins to fall out, their face hardens, they get a whore's forehead and they begin to have problems like men.

G. MENOPAUSE

1) Description

"That period which marks the permanent cessation of menstrual activity. Usually occurs between the ages of 35 and 58. Natural menopause will occur in 25% of women by age 47, in 50% by age 50, 75% by age 52, and in 95% by age 55. Menopause due to surgical removal of the ovaries occurs in almost 30% of U.S. women past age 50.

The symptoms that may be associated with menopause begin soon following the cessation of ovarian function. This is true whether menopause occurs natural, or is due to surgical removal of the ovaries or failure of the pituitary gland to function. Symptoms that may last from a few months to years vary from being hardly noticeable to severe. Included are symptoms of vasomotor instability, nervousness, hot flashes, chills, excitability, fatigue, apathy, mental depression, crying following circumstances that would not normally cause that reaction, insomnia, palpitation, vertigo, headache, numbness, tingling, myalgia, urinary disturbances such as frequency and incontinence, and various disorders of the gastrointestinal system.

2) Hot Flashes Or Hot Flushes

These may start with an aura followed by a feeling of discomfort in the abdominal area, perhaps a chill quickly followed by a feeling of heat moving toward the head. Next the face becomes red, and sweating is followed by exhaustion. The cause, or causes, of hot flashes is not completely understood and is controversial (my thoughts - could it be demonic?).

3) Treatment

Hormone replacement as required. However, the use of estrogen or estrogen combined with a progestogen as a cure-all in treating the symptoms of menopause has been

seriously questioned due to the possibility of undesired side effects. Hormonal replacement therapy is contraindicated in those with a history of an estrogen-dependent breast tumor, thromboembolic disease, or acute liver disease. The long-term use of estrogens in order to prevent osteoporosis, q.v., is questionable. If menopause is the result of surgical removal of the ovaries, it is possible that estrogen therapy will reduce the risk of coronary disease. Yearly pelvic examination to include Papanicolaou test for cancer of the uterus and cervix.

4) Artificial

Menopause occurring subsequent to surgical castration, x-ray irradiation, or radium implantation into the uterus.

5) Premature

Natural or artificial menopause occurring before age 35.

6) Surgical

A form of artificial menopause that follows surgical removal of the ovaries."

H. DOUBLE-MINDEDNESS ABOUT TREATMENT

The woman is torn between wanting to sexually satisfy her husband and maintaining her physical health. If she studies about hormone replacement, she will find that there are two sides to that issue. There are two schools of thought in the medical profession: either take estrogen or do not take estrogen.

If the woman takes estrogen, she will remain more sexually active for a longer period of time. However, she risks the serious side effects of contracting cancer or other diseases. Her husband may push her to take estrogen so that he can selfishly satisfy his sexual desires at her expense.

If she doesn't take estrogen, her body will continue the natural process of aging. It will become harder to have intercourse as she becomes older. It becomes more painful because her body becomes more fragile.

What about the use of lotions and creams? These help but they are a poor substitute for estrogen or the former youthfulness of the woman's body.

If she doesn't have intercourse, she may risk losing her husband who is only motivated by sex and not by love for his wife. How often have you read or heard about the man leaving his middle-aged wife for a younger woman? Clearly, this is usually motivated by sexual desires because the woman can still perform the other wifely duties.

I. MALE CLIMACTERIC

"The period that marks the cessation of a woman's reproductive ability (female climacteric or menopause); a corresponding period of lessening of sexual activity in the male (male climacteric)." Sometimes this has been jokingly called "the seven-year itch" to have another woman to prove that the male has not lost his ability.

What happens to the male when his sexual drive begins to lessen? He may take it as a normal part of the aging process or he may go to extremes to compensate for what he feels is a loss of manhood. He may become overly concerned about his loss of hair, start transplanting hair from his body to his head, and grow a beard to compensate for the loss of hair. He may start dressing in a flashy manner to show his sexiness. He may buy a sports car to show his youth. He may start acting younger in mannerisms and actions. He is no longer an Oldmobile but now a Youngmobile. He may start going to the bars for one-night stands. He may start running around on his wife. He may even get separated or divorced. He may ignore the concerns of his children. He may ignore all wisdom and common sense to show that he is still sexy. Earline had a college roommate that made a very apt statement, "A man is led around by his penis."

J. WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?

The question that I have wrestled with for years is "why did God make the man and woman this way?" It is fairly easy to see that women should have children when they are young. They need the health and about twenty years to raise a child. Also, the older the couple, the more likely the child will be born with physical deformities and mental limitations.

Well, what about sex? What does the woman do as she is still married and her body is wearing out due to age, sickness and disease? What does the man do as he is still married and his body still has the lessened capacity for sex? The man has the capacity for sex many years after the woman enters menopause, possibly until he dies.

God hates divorce and the Bible teaches that we should practice one man - one woman throughout life. Does the man have the right to divorce his older wife and find a younger one mainly for sex? The biblical answer is clearly no!

Does the woman have a right to deny her husband sex when she reaches the menopause stage of life? She will be able to perform well for some years after that stage. What about sex as it becomes more and more painful? What if she chooses not to take estrogen? She has to make the choices of treatment and take the chances with her body. Should the husband force her to take estrogen? Before God, she has the right to decide what to do with her body and the husband should not coerce her in any way.

What should the man do who can not have sex with his wife? Should he masturbate? Should he read and watch pornography? How about watching television with all of its sex in advertisements and shows which just stimulates the sexual drive?

K. WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

As you can see, this is a problem for all of mankind and womankind. You will face this problem sooner or later in life. What will you do then? Will you give up your Christianity to have sex? Will you compromise your morals or beliefs to justify your actions?

Why did God make us this way and then write the Bible where it is difficult to follow? Could it be that this is a long personal test to see if we will follow His precepts or fall away to sexual sins? Do we follow God or follow our fleshly desires? Do we follow spiritual things or carnal things?

How important is sex to you? What are you willing to sacrifice to have it? What about your soul? Are you toying with the second death, the lake of fire and brimstone? Men, it would be better to cut your penis off than to lose your salvation. Women, it would be better to cut your breasts off than to lose your salvation. If that sounds strong, how about the verses of plucking out your eyes or removing the offending member rather than perish in Hell?

L. MENSTRUATION PROBLEMS

A deliverance lesson could be developed dealing with the physical, mental and spiritual problems associated with problems in menstrual cycle. How many of you have been prayed for or prayed for others in this area?

M. REFERENCES

Taber's Cyclopedic Medical Dictionary (Everybody in deliverance should have this book. It provides a list of demons when praying for someone with diseases.)

CHAPTER 11 - ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

A. SCRIPTURE

- 1) General**
- 2) We Are God's Workmanship**
- 3) Scripture and Abortion - An Outline**

B. ABORTION, EUTHANASIA, SUICIDE AND SANCTITY

- 1) Sanctity of Life**
- 2) Shedding Innocent Blood**
- 3) Statistics**
- 1. General**
- 2. Worldwide**
- 3. Political Murder In Millions**
- 4. African American**
- 5. Why are children aborted?**
- 6. Top Emotional Effects Of Abortion**
- 7. Critical Social Issues**
- 8. Partial-Birth Abortion**
- 4) You Should Say / You Should Not Say**

C. COMMENTS

- 1) Statement**
- 2) Picketing**
- 3) After-Effects To Mother**

D. CHURCHES

E. GENERAL

F. GENE'S COMMENTS

G. REFERENCES

A. SCRIPTURE

1) General

Ps. 139:13-16 We are made by God.
Isa. 29:15-16 Potter and the clay.
Isa. 42:5 God gives us breath and spirit.
Isa. 43:1 & 7 Called thee by thy name.
Isa. 44:24 Formed thee from the earth.
Isa. 45:9 & 12 Created man upon the earth.
Isa. 49:1 & 5 Made mention of my name in the womb.
Isa. 63:16 Father is the Lord.
Isa. 64:8 Works of thy hand.

2) We Are God's Workmanship

Jer. 1:5 Knew, sanctified and ordained before conception.
Matt. 1:20-21 Conceived by Holy Ghost.
Luke 1:15 & 41 Filled with Holy Ghost in womb.
Rom. 9:20-21 God formed us.
Gal. 1:15-16 Separated by God from mother's womb.
Eph. 2:10 Christians are workmanship.

3) Scripture and Abortion - An Outline

Many of these verses apply to more than one heading; duplication was eliminated. These verses also apply to euthanasia, assisted suicide, taking innocent lives and the sanctity of life.

Introduction - Gen. 31:38; 38:28-30; Ex. 21:22-25, 23:26; Deut. 22:19; 2 Kings 2:19,21; Job 2:10, 3:11,16, 10:18; Psa. 58:8, Ecc. 1:9-10; 6:3; Jer. 20:18; Hos. 9:14; Mal. 3:11
Creation - Gen. 1:1; Ex. 1:15-16; Psa. 95:6; Prov. 8:36; Jer. 19:4-5; Eze. 16:20-22; Matt. 2:13-18; John 1:3, 3:3-7,16-17, 8:44, Rom. 9:21; 2 Cor. 5:17; Rev. 12
The Humanity of the Unborn in the Old Testament - Gen. 16:11, 25:22-28; Jud. 13:2-5; Psa. 22:9-10, 51:5, Isa. 46:3-4, 49:1,5; Jer. 1:4-5
Old Testament Law and the Sanctity of Life - Gen. 9:5-6; Ex. 20:13, 21:12-13,22-25; Deut. 27:25; Psa. 8:4-5; Prov. 6:17, 24:11-12; Amos 1:13
The Humanity of the Unborn in the New Testament - Matt. 1:20-21; Luke 1:15-17,36,39-44,56; 2:12,16; John 10:10; Acts 7:19; Gal. 1:15; 1 Pet. 2:2
The Value of Human Life in the New Testament - Matt. 4:23-25, 6:16, 8:1-3, 9:1-8; 10:29-31; 18:1-14; John 3:16; James 2:5-9
Children - Gen. 1:26-28; Deut. 7:12-14; Psa. 113:7-9, 127:3; Matt. 18:1-14, 19:13-15; Rom. 8:15, 9:4-8; Gal. 4:5; Eph. 1:5
The Hard Cases and Christian Decision-Making - Gen. 38; Ex. 4:10-12, 23:2; Lev. 19:14; Deut. 24:16; 2 Sam. 11; Eze. 18:4; Matt. 22:36-40; John 13:34-35; Rom. 13:8-10; 1 Cor. 3:16-19, 6:18-20; 2 Cor. 6:16-17; Gal. 5:14; 1 Pet. 2:16
Implications for Society and the Christian's Proper Response - Lev. 20:2,4-5; Num. 35:33-34; Deut. 21:7-8; Eze. 33:8; Dan. 9:4-11; Luke 10:25-37
Encouragement for Those Facing and Unwanted Pregnancy - Gen. 50:20; Rom. 8:28; James 1:12
Pharmakia in the New Testament - Gal. 5:20; Rev. 9:21, 18:23, 21:8, 22:15

Life Principles - Gen. 2:15-17; Psa. 106:37-38; 127; 128; 139; Isa. 45:9-12; Jer. 22:1-3; Heb. 2:14.

B. ABORTION, EUTHANASIA, SUICIDE AND SANCTITY

1) Sanctity of Life

(That They May Have Life)

The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly (John 10:10). Human life is not an achievement. It is an endowment. It has measureless value, because every individual, at every stage of development and every state of consciousness, is known and loved by GOD. This is the source of human dignity and the basis for human equality. It must therefore be asserted without exception or qualification: No one is worthless whom GOD has created and for whom Christ died.

2) Shedding Innocent Blood

(Taking Our Cities For God)

Five common roots that lead to abortion: Lust, because it is often the context for irresponsible conception. The love of comfort, because the decision to abort is often made simply to avoid the discomfort of pregnancy. Love of money, because of a desire to avoid financial sacrifice. Rejection, because in her fear of rejection by society or boyfriend, a woman's solution is to reject the child in her womb. Unbelief, because we discount the existence of adjust God who will surely honor a difficult but righteous decision. The voice of unbelief concludes, If I have this baby, it will ruin my whole life!

Americans spent eight billion dollars on pornography in 1996. By 2001, illegal drug sales were estimated to top \$62.9 billion. Promiscuous homosexuality is now an accepted life style, and adultery is casually regarded as being sexually active or having multiple partners.

3) Statistics

General: America has 1 abortion for 3 live births, 18% of born-again women, 31% of Catholic women, about 3300 per day and 1,200,000 per year, about 50,000,000 since 1973, and an average of 1 abortion per woman and 43% of women by age 45.

Approximately 2,800,000 women get pregnant out of wedlock each year. Less than 5% of abortions are done because of rape, incest or health. Nearly 2,000 abortions a year are performed after the 5th month of pregnancy. It is legal to have an abortion through the 9th month of pregnancy.

Worldwide: there are about 50,000,000 abortions a year. About 78,000 die from unsafe abortion. Satan is losing about 46,000,000 babies a year that will go to Heaven, but look at the mental, physical, spiritual and material damage that he is doing to the human race!

Gendercide - parental preference for producing sons rather than daughters in a number of societies has led to the aborting of more than 160 million female babies since the late 1970's.

Political Murder In Millions: Soviet Union - 20, Communist China - 65, North Korea -2, Cambodia - 2, Eastern Europe - 1, Africa - 1.7, Nazi Germany - 10 + World War, and Latin America - 150,000.

African American: More African American babies have been killed by abortion during the past 27 years (13,000,000) than the total number of African American deaths for other causes combined. Abortion services have been deliberately and systematically targeted towards African Americans. A disproportionate number of the nation's abortion clinics are located in minority neighborhoods. 36% of abortions in the United States are performed on African American women, while they represent only 12% of the female population of the country. The abortion rate among married African American women is 4.4 times greater than it is among married white women.

The rate which blacks contract chlamydia is nearly 3 times that of whites. For syphilis, a black person is 54 times more likely to be a carrier than is a white person. It is 56 times more likely that a black person is infected with gonorrhea than is a white person.

Why are children aborted? The following are reasons given in percentages: 1% - victims of incest or rape, 1% - fetal abnormality, 4% - doctor said that health would worsen if pregnancy continued, 50% - didn't want to be single parent or have problems in current relationship, 60% - could not afford child, 75% - child would interfere with lives, 95% - reasons of convenience: not incest, rape, physical condition of unborn or threatened health of mother.

Top Emotional Effects Of Abortion: 92% - emotional deadening, 86% - increased rage and fear, 82% - increased loneliness, 75% - loss of self-confidence, 73% - sexual dysfunction, 58% - nightmares, 57% - suicidal feelings, 53% -drugs and alcohol abuse, 39% - eating disorders and 28% - suicide attempt. There are physical, emotional and spiritual consequences such as hurt, guilt, anger, anxiety, depression, pain, flashbacks, relationships, reactions, fear, bitterness, pressure, grief, confusion and shame. Risks include heavy bleeding, infection, incomplete abortion, allergic reaction to drugs, tearing of the cervix, scarring of the uterine lining, perforation of the uterus, damage to internal organs, breast cancer and death.

Critical Social Issues: Teen Pregnancy, Venereal Disease, Sexuality, Chastity, Morality, Abortion, Teen Suicide, and Drug and Alcohol Abuse. More than 13% of births are to teenage mothers; some will commit suicide. For every unwed teenager who gets pregnant, ten teenagers will get sexually transmitted diseases.

Partial-Birth Abortion: It is infanticide. The baby is allowed to be almost totally born (feet first, leaving only the head in the womb, in order to keep the procedure technically legal). Then the abortionist punctures the baby's skull, suctions out the brain, and in many cases sells the baby's dead body to a harvester who markets it to the scientific and academic research fields!

4) You Should Say / You Should Not Say

Killing a baby during delivery / Partial-birth abortion/ alone. Research cloning/clone and kill / Therapeutic cloning. Human embryo implants / Fertilized egg implants. Fertilization / Conception. Abortion mill/chamber/killing center / Abortion clinic. Abortionist / Abortion provider/Doctor. NARAL / NARAL Pro-choice America. Birth dearth / Population explosion. Disqualifying issue / Single issue. Kill / Destroy. Kill an unborn baby / Terminate a pregnancy. Mother / Pregnant woman. Abortion / Procedure. Fetal handicap / Fetal deformity. Assault rape, forcible rape / Rape. Human life / Person. Place a baby in a / Give her baby away. Protective legislation / Anti-abortion laws. She is carrying a child / She is expecting a child. When doctor kills patient / Death with dignity. Chemical abortion / Medical abortion. Abortions committed / Abortions done. National Organization For (some) women / National Organization For Women. Womb / Uterus. Permissive/radical abortion laws / Liberal abortion laws. Abortifacient pills / Emergency contraceptives. Safe, legal and everywhere / Safe, legal and rare. Human life with great potential / Potential life. Right to Life/Pro-life / Anti-abortion. Baby/Fetal Baby / Fetus/Embryo. School based sex clinics / School based health clinics.

C. COMMENTS

1) Statement

Abortion is murder and we have no right to take a child's life, our life or anyone else's life. We are created by God for His Purpose; not ours.

Abortion is murder in the sight of God. It will probably be the straw that broke the camel's back and cause God to allow the United States to be destroyed by its enemies.

THE LORD showed Earline that women who have had an abortion and those that were accomplices, have brought a curse of death upon themselves because they committed murder or encouraged it. Taking innocent blood is the same as murder; study Cain and Abel (Gen. 4:1-15). They give Satan a right to attack them. This is one reason that you see so many women and men murdered, killed or maimed.

2) Picketing

It is popular now in Christianity to picket the abortion clinics. The preachers are getting on the bandwagon. What is not popular is teaching the congregation about sexual sin and its consequences, and having deliverance thereafter. If a preacher does not have the courage to teach about sin and the aftermath, then he shouldn't get excited after the damage has been done. As Earline says, It is like trying to get the animals out after the barn is on fire. It would be better by trying to prevent the barn from catching on fire. Those in the five-fold ministry should pray and ask God to forgive them of cowardliness.

3) After-Effects To Mother

"After abortion there is an increase in sterility of 5%, of miscarriages of an additional 10%, of psychiatric aftermath (9 to 59% in England), of Rh trouble later. Tubal pregnancies rise from 0.5 to 3.5% and premature babies ;from 5 to 15%. There can be perforation of the uterus, blood clots to the lungs, infection and later fatal hepatitis from blood transfusions." From Life or Death, Hayes Publishing Co., Cincinnati, OH.

There is an 800% increase in breast cancer for women less than 18 years old who have an abortion after the eighth week of pregnancy. On average there is an 80% increase in breast cancer if the woman has an abortion before a live birth. Risk of breast cancer increases with the number of abortions. Women who have an abortion before a live birth and develop breast cancer have a greater possibility of having a faster growing tumor with a poorer cure rate than women who have not had an abortion.

Women who aborted had a 62% higher risk of death from all causes, which persisted for at least 8 years. Suicide rates among aborting women were 6 times higher compared to women who gave birth. The death rate associated with abortion is 3 times higher than that associated with childbirth. 65% of American women studied experienced multiple symptoms of post-traumatic stress disorder, which they attributed to their abortions. Women were 30% more likely to experience substance abuse, suicidal thoughts, anxiety disorder and major depression after abortion than after other pregnancy outcomes.

D. CHURCHES

(The Society For Truth And Justice)

1. This holocaust has continued because of the compromise, cowardice, guilt and outright treachery of the Christian community. The Church must repent of her apathy, cowardice and treachery. The moderates who change history, liberated nations and crushed injustice simply do not exist.
2. Most Christian pulpits, cathedrals, TV and radio shows, periodicals and books have barely, if ever, demanded an end to the slaughter of the innocent.
3. The vast majority of our bishops, pastors, priests, evangelists, preachers and Christian media personalities are content to pay periodic lip service to the pro-life cause. Or - even worse - they ignore the holocaust because it is too controversial.
4. Christian Bible Schools, colleges, seminaries and universities have failed to train leaders in how to stop the killing. Worse yet, they have trained the young to avoid politically incorrect controversies.
5. Most of the clergy of the last thirty years of every denomination have been emasculated and disemboweled by their teachers, and are virtually useless in this life-and-death struggle. The majority of clergy from all denominations have turned their back on those being murdered.
6. Tragically, The Church has allowed herself to be muzzled concerning murder. The bribe for her cooperation is her tax-exempt status. Much of The Church has put money - filthy lucre - ahead of THE WORD OF GOD and the very lives of the innocent. The silence, compromise and love of mammon are a stench in the nostrils of GOD.
7. The child-killers will denounce us. The powerful in politics, the judiciary and commerce (who pay lip service to pro-life beliefs) will condemn us. The blood of the innocent is on your hands, O Rulers, and GOD will hold you accountable for your part in this slaughter.

E. GENERAL

I would like to examine the question of shedding innocent blood, or murder of innocent people. In the last twenty years there seems to be a great rise in the murder of innocent

people or what seems like innocent people. Wondering why this has happened, has set me to doing a little study. It seems that as the years go by unprovoked, or what looks like unprovoked, murders become more common.

As a child on a mountain in Tennessee, we heard of murder only once. It was a great shock to us all. Nothing like this had ever happened in my lifetime before. It took us children a long time to feel safe to go and come as we had before. There were no more murders there that I heard about, so in time, we became trusting again and went all about alone without fear.

I have read about so many murders in my town that I don't pay much attention to them anymore. I do find that I stay away from certain places and types of people. I wouldn't just go anywhere as I did as a child. I take my husband or someone else when I have to go to certain areas. We have a shopping center that I almost never go to alone because I consider it not to be safe even in the day time.

I started to notice a trend in our area; on the surface it seems more women are being attacked and/or murdered than in years past. I have often wondered why. I think we can find some answers in the Bible.

I have a new Bible which I have started to read from beginning to end, marking all of God's words in red. I came upon this verse, which I will have to admit, never registered with me before. Whosoever sheds men's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God He made man (Genesis 9:6). Since God created man in His image, we should respect that which God gave honor to and not deface God's image, by unjustly killing a person. There is a law for killing by those who plan and carry out murder. There is a curse on those magistrates who do not punish murders, Rom. 13:4.

The first account of innocent blood being shed in the Bible is in Gen. 4. The brothers Cain and Able have both offered sacrifices to God but only Able's is accepted. Cain becomes exceedingly angry and indignant. And the Lord said to Cain, Why are you angry? And why do you look sad and dejected? If you do well, will you not be accepted? And if you do not well, sin crouches at your door; its desire is for you, and you must master it (Gen. 4:6-7).

Cain lets anger, rage, hate and jealousy take hold of him. Instead of repenting of disobedience to God's instruction concerning sacrifices, he decides to destroy the object of his anger. He murders his brother, hides the body, and pretends he doesn't know anything about it.

God is not deceived by this act, neither is the Devil. For God looks into Cain's heart and sees all the evil there. Cain could have confessed his sin but he did not; instead he lies. His sentence: And now you are cursed by reason of the earth, which has opened its mouth to receive you brother's [shed] blood from your hand. When you till the ground, it shall no longer yield to you its strength; you shall be a vagabond on the earth [in perpetual exile, a degraded outcast] (Gen. 4:11-12). Even at this point Cain could have

repented and been forgiven, but he would not. In fact, he was telling God that God would have to accept him because of his fine gift. There is nothing we can offer God fine enough to cause Him to accept us. It is only by accepting Jesus Christ as Saviour and afterward living by God's directions that we can be acceptable to God. Cain began to tell God about the harshness of his sentence. In the light of his murder of his brother, this attitude shows his opposition to God's laws. He should have considered his sentence light compared to the sentence he deserved.

See these scriptures on shedding innocent blood:

Ex. 23:7: Keep very far from a false matter and [be very careful] not to condemn to death the innocent and the righteous, for I will not justify and acquit the wicked.

Deut. 19:10: Lest innocent blood be shed in your land, which the Lord your God gives you as an inheritance, and so blood guilt be upon you.

In the verses just before this one, God is setting up cities of refuge for those who accidentally kill another. God did not want the avenger of blood to kill while he was hot with anger. (If the avenger killed one who had accidentally killed, then the avenger would be guilty of shedding innocent blood.) The one who had accidentally killed another could stay in the city of refuge until the elders of his city could determine if he was guilty of hating and planning to kill. If it was certain that he hated and planned to kill, then they would go into the city of refuge and bring him out and slay him.

Why do this? Your eyes shall not pity him, but you shall clear Israel of the guilt of innocent blood, that it may be well with you (Gen. 4:13).

This is the provision for redeeming the land where one is found murdered and no one knows who did the murder. Deut. 21:1-9, If one is found slain in open land, then the city nearest to the body shall bring a heifer to a valley never sown, break its neck, and there all the men from the city would wash their hands and say whether they had seen the murder or done it.

Forgive, O Lord, Your people Israel, whom You have redeemed, and do not allow the shedding of innocent blood to be charged to Your people Israel. And the guilt of the blood shall be forgiven them. So shall you purge the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when you do what is right in the sight of the Lord (Gen. 4:8-9).

Cursed is he who slays his neighbor secretly. All the people shall say, Amen (Deut. 27:24). Even if you should never get caught, you and your descendents will be under a curse and will be hunted by others and be killed. The Devil will never leave you and your descendents alone until you repent of your sins, accept Jesus as Saviour, break the curses on the family line, cast out the demons, and live according to the Bible thereafter. If you or your children sin in this manner later, the curse will return.

Cursed is he who takes a bribe to slay an innocent person, all the people shall say, Amen (Deut. 27:25). This will include all parties participating in abortion of unborn children: the father, mother, doctor, nurses and all others who agree to the abortion. It includes

those who are bribed to lie or kill, and judges who accept bribes to cancel sentences or give light sentences to those who have committed murder or have lied to protect the guilty.

In I Sam. 19:5, Saul had ordered David slain but Jonathan attempted to persuade Saul to stop before he shed innocent blood. Why was Jonathan concerned? We will see soon that the curse for shedding innocent blood would effect Jonathan and all Saul's descendents, especially the males.

Moreover, Manasseh shed very much innocent blood, filling Jerusalem from one end to the other--besides his sin in making Judah sin, by doing evil in the sight of the Lord (II Kings 21:16). In II Chron. 33:1-10, He burned his children as an offering to his god in the valley of Ben-hinnom.

Manasseh, evil son of good Hezekiah, not only worshiped other gods but he put their images in God's Temple. Children were gifts from God given by Him to parents who then turned and killed them, and sacrificed them to demons. This was a terrible affront to God, a great rebellion, and a terrible sin which brings curses for many generations, possible forever, on a family line. It takes sincere repentance for these sins of self and/or ancestors.

The Lord sent against Jehoiakim bands of Chaldeans, of Syrians, of Moabites and of Ammonites. And He sent them to Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the Lord which He spoke by His prophets. Surely this came upon Judah at the commandant of the Lord, to remove them out of His sight because of the sins of Manasseh according to all the sins he had done, And also for the innocent blood that he shed. For he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, and the Lord would not pardon (II Kings 24:2-4).

Jehoiakim was a descendent of Manasseh; the sins of his father he did plus he received the punishment and curses of his father. Good King Hezekiah prayed to not die, God heard him, and he proceeded to give Israel the worse king it had had so far. [Read of ten tragic results from God giving Hezekiah what he wanted so badly, II Kings 20:18; 21:1, 3-4, 6, 9, 14, 16, 20.] It was good that Hezekiah prayed earnestly but at the end of giving his desire list to God, he should have submitted himself to God's plan.

Josiah, son of Manasseh, did right in the sight of the Lord and God stayed His wrath until Josiah died. But Manasseh's grandson, Jehoiakim, followed after Manasseh and great was the destruction on Judah.

There is a good possibility we would never have heard of Nebuchadnezzar, if it had not been for the Kings of Judah going after other gods and shedding innocent blood. God appointed him to be king, and to take into captivity all of Judah and the rest of the known world.

I Kings 21-22 and II Kings 10, You will see an example of the results of shedding innocent blood on Ahab's household. Ahab wanted to have the vineyard of Naboth. Naboth refused to sell. Ahab came into his house, jumped into bed, whined around and

pouted until he manipulated Jezebel to solve his problem. She had Naboth framed and killed. God issued the results of that curse. I Kings 21:19, To Ahab; -- where the dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall they also lick your blood, even thine. I Kings 19:21, To Ahab's sons: Behold, I will bring evil upon thee and utterly sweep away and cut off from Ahab every male, bond and free. I Kings 19:23, To Jezebel: the dogs will eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel. All these things happened just as God said.

In Ps. 10, we get a good picture of the wicked person who plots and plans murder of innocents. He is greedy, full of pride, persecutes the poor, spurns, renounces and despises the Lord, refuses to heed God's instructions and warnings, thinks he will never be punished, his ways are grievous, he believes he will never have adversity or want, his mouth is full of cursing, deceit, oppression and fraud, trouble and sin are under his tongue, and he ambushes and slays the poor and innocent.

Ps. 15:5 tells us that those who will take a bribe to slay the innocent will not dwell in the tabernacle and in God's Holy Hill.

In Ps. 94:21 there are those who band together to condemn the innocent to death, but the Lord will turn their own iniquity back upon them.

And served their idols, which were a snare to them. Yes,, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters to demons, [II Kings 16:3.]. And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and their daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan; and the land was polluted with blood. Thus were they defiled by their own works, and played the harlot and practiced idolatry with their own deeds of idolatrous rites. Therefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against His people, insomuch that He abhorred and rejected His own heritage, [Deut. 32:17]. And He gave them into the hand of the heathen nations, and they that hated them ruled over them. Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under the hand of their foes (Ps. 106:36-42).

These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, An heart that manufactures wicked thoughts and plans, feet that are swift in running to evil, A false witness who breaths out lies [even under oath], and he who sows discord among the brethren (Pro. 6:16-19).

Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation and destruction are in their paths and highways. The way of peace they know not, and there is no justice or right in their goings; they have made them crooked paths; whoever goes in them knows not peace (Isa. 59:7-8).

Jer. 2 is a good chapter to read completely. In Jer. 2:34, God, through the prophets, is telling the history of sin to these people. He reminds them that He brought them out of Egypt and set them free. They have forgotten all His care and provisions in the wilderness, and being brought into a land of plenty. Not even the priests ask for the Lord. The rulers transgressed against God, and the prophets prophesied by the authority of and

in the name of Baal. Then God tells them what they are like and what will come upon them. He likens them to restless females in heat looking for a male. In Jer. 2:35-37, He explains how vain and hopeless their worship of idols is, and what destruction they have brought upon themselves.

In their idol worship they burn their babies and sacrifice their children; they also kill the innocent poor. V.34 tells them they have done these things because of their lust for idolatry.

One thing we have learned in deliverance sessions; those people who get into the occult, drugs or sex have a very difficult time giving their old activities up. After much prayer and Bible study, it has become evident that since these are all activities carried on in idol or Satan worship, the demons will really work on these people to get back in. It is far better and safer to leave idol and Satan worship out of you life. This means no sex before marriage, no desiring forbidden knowledge, no flirting with the occult, no use of illegal drugs, and no worship of anyone as Lord except Jesus Christ.

Because the people have forsaken Me, and have estranged and profaned this place [Jerusalem], by burning incense in it to other gods that neither they nor their fathers nor the kings of Judah have known; and because they have filled this place with the blood of innocents, and have built the high places of Baal to burn their sons in the fire for burnt offerings to Baal, which I commanded not, nor spoke it, nor did it come into My mind or heart; Therefore, behold, the days are coming, says the Lord, when this place shall no more be called Topheth, or the Valley of Ben-hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter. I will cause their people to fall by the sword of their enemies, and by the hand of those who seek their life; and their dead bodies will I give to be food for the birds of the air and for the beasts of the earth. I will make this city to be an astonishment and a horror and a hissing; I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and their daughters, and neighbors because of the distress of their life (Jer. 19:4-9).

This group of verses should serve to warn us in America of much horror, sadness and distress ahead. I try to imagine what terror a baby goes through when it is murdered. It can be nothing but murder. We can see how far we have fallen when we pick to murder those who are unable to do anything to defend themselves. See also Jer. 22:3,17; 26:15.

Eze. 13 tells us about people who are occult taking bribes to keep alive those who should die, and to kill those who should live. God says in verse 23 that He will deliver His people out of their hand. In Eze. 14, God explains what He will do to those who worship idols and still come around asking for God's advice. He will be cut off from the midst of My people. God says that when the land sins (which is like our law allowing and financing abortion), He will stretch out His hand against it and cut off their bread, send famine, and cut off from it man and beast. And that even if Noah, Daniel and Job were in that land, they could save only themselves by their own uprightness. You and I will stand before God on our own record and will not be able to make claims of rightness because of what our families have done.

In Matt. 27:4, when Judas saw that Jesus was condemned to be killed; his remorse was little more than a selfish dread of the consequences of betraying innocent blood. It looks like Judas didn't have the courage to face his friends after betraying Jesus. I'm sure he knew what he had done.

In Matt. 27:24, Even Pilot wanted everyone to know he was not responsible for the innocent blood of Jesus. Then answered all the people, and said His blood be on us, and on our children (Matt.27:25). Once when we were working in deliverance with a person of Hebrew blood inheritance, we were impressed to have them repent for this curse and break it. They then began to shake and tremble violently. When they were free of these spirits, the shaking stopped.

From all this scripture we have learned: it is a very severe thing to take the life of any human being. It is most severe to take the life of the innocent, the unborn or the poor. To murder the unborn in an attempt to cover other sins only gets a person in more trouble than having the child.

We have seen how rebellion, hate, envy, jealousy grow extremely rapidly. The Bible tells us to obey the instructions of God quickly and enthusiastically. Quickly forgive others, repent of rebellion and quickly correct any errors in your thinking.

Have you seen families or a person that seemed to never belong, never be able to make enough money to take care of themselves, let alone their families, families who seemed to always be despised in the neighborhood, those who work and make plenty of money but never seem to have enough, those who never seem to be able to come to Jesus, those who stay in their idolatry and witchcraft even when it is obvious they are gaining nothing but are being damned, etc.?

There will be judgement coming on our land for the guilt of all the innocent blood that has been shed on our soil. These are some of the consequences we can expect: all the above and all those things we read about happening to the Old Testament. There must be sincere and deep repentance for the agreement to or the act of murder of innocents. If you give consent to abortion, you are also guilty. When Daniel asked God to forgive the sins of his nation, he used the terms us not them. Maybe we should do that too.

C. COMMENTS

I would like to add some comments. It is very clear that those participating in sexual sins (which lead to pregnancy) and then a decision is made to have an abortion are committing murder. The spirit of Abortion is basically child murder. The murder of an innocent child then opens the parents to demon attacks of being murdered or having violence committed against them.

A couple that does not want a child should use birth control methods that prevent pregnancy. This is better than having an abortion of an unwanted child. Single parents should not deliberately have children outside of marriage. They are cursed and their child is cursed.

After having an abortion, the woman is subject to having miscarriages or not being able to get pregnant again. She may have painful and prolonged bleeding and pain during her menstrual cycles. She is subjected to many cruel emotions such as paranoia and insecurity.

Rape can lead to pregnancy. Do you have a right before God to kill the child because you were raped? Soul ties should be broken with any sexual partners outside of marriage whether by rape or by sexual consent.

The church is drastically affected by the bastard which is a child conceived out of wedlock. The bastards have great difficulty in going to church and participating in the church services. Those who have sexual demons may act religious in church to cover their guilt about their sexual sins.

F. GENE'S COMMENTS

Deliverance Manual by Gene and Earline Moody

Scripture And Abortion - An Outline by Gary Thomas, Care Pregnancy Clinic, Baton Rouge, LA

That They May Have Life, John 10:10, The Lutheran Church, Missouri Synod, St. Louis, MO

Taking Our Cities For God by John Dawson, Charisma House

Organizations: Care Net, Center For Disease Control, Americans United For Life, Guttmacher Institute, National Pro-Life Religious Council, Life Issues Institute, Life International

The Society For Truth And Justice, St. Augustine, FL

CHAPTER 12 - SOUL AND DEMONIC TIES; SOUL TRAVEL AND RELATED

A. SCRIPTURE

- 1) Soul Ties - One Flesh**
- 2) Soul Ties - Witchcraft**
- 3) Curses - Bondage**
- 4) Bands - Bondage**

B. GENERAL

C. GOD'S SYSTEM

D. INANIMATE OBJECTS

E. SEX WITH DEMONS

F. SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY

G. SOUL TIES

H. GODLY SOUL TIES

I. FORNICATION AND ADULTERY

J. HOMOSEXUALITY

K. BESTIALITY

L. CURSES

M. WITCHCRAFT

N. BANDS

O. COVENANTS

P. BROTHERHOODS

Q. YOKE OF BONDAGE

R. SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE

S. TYPES OF CATEGORIES

T. REFERENCES

A. SCRIPTURE

1) Soul Ties - One Flesh

Gen. 2:24 And shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

Matt. 19:6 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

I Cor. 6:16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body?

2) Soul Ties - Witchcraft

Lev. 19:31 Regard not that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards.

Lev. 20:6 I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off.

3) Curses - Bondage

Num. 5:21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing.

Deut. 28:48 Put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

Deut. 30:7 And the Lord thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies.

Job 2:9 Dost thou still retain thine integrity? Curse God, and die.

Acts 23:12 Certain of Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse.

Acts 23:14 We have bound ourselves under a great curse.

Gal. 3:10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse.

4) Bands - Bondage

Lev. 26:13 And I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

Jud. 15:14 And his bands loosed from off his hands.

Job 38:31 Or loose the bands of Orion?

Job 39:5 Or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

Job 39:10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow?

Psa. 2:3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

Psa. 58:6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth.

Psa. 73:4 For there are no bands in their death.

Psa. 107:14 And brake their bands in sunder.

Psa. 119:61 The bands of the wicked have robbed me.

Prov. 6:21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

Ecc. 7:26 The woman whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands.

Isa. 28:22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong.

Isa. 52:2 Loose thyself from bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

Isa. 58:6 To loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens.

Eze. 4:8 And behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee.

Dan. 4:15 Leave stump of his roots in the earth, with band of iron and brass.

Hos. 11:4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love.

Zech. 11:7 The one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands.

Zech. 11:14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands.

Luke 8:29 He was kept bound with chains and in fetters; he brake the bands.

Col. 2:19 From which all the body by joints and bands, and knit together.

B. GENERAL

There are invisible ties between human beings: alive and alive, alive and dead, between human beings and spiritual beings, between human beings and animals. There are demonic ties, soul ties, ties of curses, witchcraft ties, and bands or bondage.

Most Christians do not believe that demons control any part of their lives. If they only knew how much, they would be aghast and would begin to take action against the forces of darkness. I spend my time primarily studying what happens to people when they do not obey the Law of God. I study God's Law of Justice. Most people want to study God's Law of Love. The Law of Justice equally balances the Law of Love.

Do you feel as if there is something that ties you to another or as if there is pressure around your body? Think about ties to men, women and animals: both dead and alive, and to inanimate objects and demons.

C. GOD'S SYSTEM

We believe that God has setup an invisible system of ties that we can not see but we can feel the results of these ties. We are knit together with God as His Body. We are also knit together with others and by demonic forces.

The impression that we have is that there are good ties with God and bad ties with the forces of evil. You could visualize being tied up, bound up, in chains and fetters, tied to others, weighed down, under pressure, etc. You are either tied to others or tied-up within your self. You are carrying heavy loads on your shoulders or within your body.

God can either put you into bondage or remove you from bondage. It is your choice, not God's. You either do or do not follow God's Law. You pay the consequence for your actions; you sow what you reap.

D. INANIMATE OBJECTS

If you have a cursed object in your house, you are cursed. A cursed object does not just sit idle in your house. It will cause trouble for you. There are demons that live in or around the cursed object. Do you feel an unusual attraction or repulsion to some object in your home, office or car? You may have a demonic tie to it.

Some friends of ours were ministers who went to Haiti. One time they brought us some carved figurines as a gift. These statutes caused us strife in the family. Our daughter, Marie, felt like there were eyes watching her as she walked across the room. The Lord finally got our attention and we destroyed the wood figures. The wood would not burn normally and finally I had to soak them in charcoal-lighter fluid. When they finally burned, a green flame came out and shot toward us. These dolls were probably made by Voodoo worshipers who blessed them so that they would be sold. After getting rid of the statutes, the strife left our family.

E. SEX WITH DEMONS

There are demons that have sex with humans that may be against their will. There are worshipers in Voodoo that invite demons to have sex with them during their rites. These demons are called incubus for women and succubus for men. It may be possible to form a soul tie with a demon.

F. SPIRIT, SOUL AND BODY

The human being is composed of eternal spirit, intellectual soul and fleshly body. God imparted the spirit into the womb at the moment of conception. The soul is normally thought of as mind, will and emotions. The soul and body grow as we develop as humans. When we die, God will take our spirit and soul into the spiritual world leaving our fleshly body behind. We will recognize each other when we get to Heaven because we will have our souls which contain our memory.

An animal is composed of soul and body but no spirit. When the animal dies, there is no indication in the Bible that God preserves any part of the animal or that any earthly animals will be found in heaven. There are heavenly animals that are there now, such as horses, and will probably be there when we arrive.

Demons have a spirit and soul but do not have a body.

When we unite with another, we unite in the soul. A demonic tie is formed between men and women depending on what the sin is all about. A soul tie or some form of demonic tie may be formed with beasts, demons and objects.

G. SOUL TIES

Soul ties are simply becoming one flesh according to the Bible; the souls are united. Soul ties are invisible ties between live humans, live humans and dead humans, and live humans and animals. Soul ties between live humans would include husband and wife, man and whore, woman and gigolo, man and man, and woman and woman. Soul ties between humans and animals would include sex with animals by men or women. Soul ties between live humans and dead humans would include any inability to give up the dead and influence of the dead on the living.

Have you been married before and divorced or separated? Is your former mate dead? If so, you have a soul tie with that person that needs to be broken, unless you plan to reunite with that person after temporary separation.

H. GODLY SOUL TIES

There is a good soul tie between godly married mates. This was established by God as one of His Laws. Earline and I had a godly soul tie. This was our only marriage and we did not have any other former mates. We were one flesh. We became one flesh when we united in sex. Marriage in the Bible was consummated when the couple came together sexually. They simply went into the tent, had sex and they were married in the sight of God. There is no need for paperwork or formalities in the sight of God; these are needed for man's world.

I. FORNICATION AND ADULTERY

Fornication is all sexual acts outside of godly marriage union. Fornication would include sex between men and women before marriage even if the consenting adults got married after sex. Most people think that if they get married after a child is conceived, it is not illegitimate. In the sight of God, the child is a bastard.

A soul tie is formed immediately upon the sexual act. God made the woman to have a strong attraction to the first man that she had sex with. It is going to be very difficult for the woman to forget her first sexual partner even when she gets married to another man. She may want to go back to her first partner as she goes through life.

Adultery is ungodly sexual acts in marriage with another person. Adultery is also defined as fornication. If a man or woman has sex outside of marriage with another, then a soul tie is formed with that person. When the married person goes to bed with their godly mate, it is as if they were bringing the other people to bed with them. This explains why people have some problems with their sex lives. They think about others during this time.

Sex with the harlot, whore, prostitute, gigolo (either male or female) causes a soul tie to be formed just the same as if the marriage was legitimate before God. Any soul tie outside of marriage is ungodly.

The world gets caught in the age-old trap of thinking that sex is love. Sex is not love; sex is sex. Sex in marriage should be sex with love but may only be sex without love. This may be brought about by the wife bargaining for sex with the husband to get something she wants or for some other reason. It could be that all the husband wants is quick sex.

J. HOMOSEXUALITY

Homosexuality forms soul ties between men and men or women and women. They have united their souls through the sexual act of sodomy. There is now a spiritual tie between them similar to the ties of being married. Sodomy causes strong demonic action.

K. BESTIALITY

Bestiality is the sexual union between man or woman and beast. It may be that a soul tie is formed between the person and the beast. Have you noticed that some people treat their animals as if they were their children? Why do people have an ungodly attraction for animals? It is not all for bestiality but it illustrates how a person can be attracted to animals as if they were humans.

L. CURSES

Curses are a type of demonic tie between the living, and between the living and the dead. Curses speak of oaths, binding and lying upon. God can curse us for not following His Laws. We can curse ourselves and bind ourselves under a curse. We can curse others and bind them under a curse if we have the spiritual authority to do so (such as our children).

When the curse is broken, there is a release as if a tie had been severed. I have always wanted to see the connection in the spiritual world of the curse emanating from someone and landing on someone else. We can curse ourselves or we can be cursed by others. How does the release occur? Is the tie suddenly severed or does the demon suddenly leave or what really happens? I wish God would open my eyes so that I could see into the spiritual world and see what happens there. I would like to see what happens as we pray, war in the spirit world, etc. Practicing deliverance is the best education that I know of to help you see into the spiritual world and understand what happens.

M. WITCHCRAFT

Witchcraft is the attempt to exercise control over others for personal gain. It can be practiced by white witchcraft (so called good witchcraft), black witchcraft (evil witchcraft), or someone who doesn't even think that they are a witch. Deliberate witchcraft would be practiced by someone in the occult or Satan worship. You don't have to be a witch or warlock to practice witchcraft. Christians can practice witchcraft through psychic prayers or what they say about others.

When we go to a witch to gain hidden knowledge or something for ourselves, we are seeking to them as we would seek to God. We submit ourselves to them, become obligated to them, and they begin to exercise control over us.

Unknown witchcraft would be practiced by someone trying to control others for their benefit or even for good intentions. Parents have a right and responsibility to control children that are underage and are supported by them. Parents do not have the right or responsibility to control children that are of age and are not supported by them, especially when they are married.

Unknown witchcraft is commonly practiced in the Christian world by laymen and leaders. This is called charismatic witchcraft. A pastor or leader who tries to control his flock or group is practicing witchcraft. He or she may feel that they know what is best for their people and they try to force it to happen. They may or may not know what is best for others, but they have no right to force their will on others. The best example is God, He will not force His Will on us.

We have worked with people who have been controlled by a dictatorial pastor. The pastor has formed soul ties with those who have yielded to his control rather than the direction of God in their lives. It is necessary to forgive the pastor, break soul ties and cast out demons.

If you have left a group that truly does not follow Jesus Christ, then you need to renounce that church or organization, forgive them, break soul ties and cast out demons. The Catholic Church is a good example of an organization that tries to control their people completely. Many charismatic leaders fall into this trap of trying to control people and their money in order to build their kingdoms whether small or large.

We went to a church where the pastor seemed to let the Holy Spirit have His way in the services. There was a tremendous freedom there and you could hardly wait to get to church to see what God was going to do. Then the pastor decided that it was his church and would be run the way he wanted it to be run for his reasons. After that, the freedom left and it was like any other charismatic church.

If you went to a fortune teller to get your fortune told, then you formed a soul tie with that person. There will be an attempt to control your life by that person from then on. Attempted control forms a soul tie. Demons will be sent out to help and draw you back to the fortune teller. God will cut us off. He may kill us as He did Saul for seeking the medium. He may cut us off from His Blessings on us mentally, physically, spiritually or materially. You are allowed to be placed in bondage by God. You may lose your mind, health, wealth or relationship with God. You are cursed and God may put ties on you to prevent you from prospering.

Witchcraft causes demons to be sent to another person to affect their life. The demons may stay on the outside of the person and just talk to the person, or may affect their material surroundings. The demons may converse with the demons within the person and get their co-operation for your destruction.

N. BANDS

There are bands that bind us. These demonic ties are bands, bonds, fetters, cords, ropes, covenants, brotherhoods, etc. that have strength, might and force in our lives.

We have worked with people in deliverance who acted like they had bands around their heads or bands around their bodies. There would be pressure on their heads as if something was tightened around their skull or brain. Similarly, there might be a feeling of pressure around the body or organ.

O. COVENANTS

We have cut a covenant with Jesus Christ. He has given us His Benefits and we have given Him our life. This is a blood covenant founded on the Blood of Jesus Christ. This is a very serious agreement and should not be taken lightly.

Beauty is a symbolic name given to one of the two staves which symbolized the Lord's covenant with the seed of Jacob, and the brotherhood of Israel and Judah. I would say that this word symbolizes the good things that God will do for us.

Bands is a symbolic name given to the other of the two staves mentioned above. Strong's Concordance lists the following for bands: twisted rope, measuring line, inheritance, noose, cord, tied together, ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare and sorrow. I would say that this word symbolizes the bad things that God will do to us. It could also mean that God sets a measuring line for us not to go past and that is our inheritance in Him. If we exceed His limits, then we face ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare and sorrow. We could be twisted like a rope, have a noose around our neck and tied together with a cord.

David agreed with Jonathan to be his brother. They treated each other as if they were blood brothers. This agreement lasted after the death of Jonathan. David was obligated to care for the descendents of Saul and Jonathan. David lived up to his agreement. Are you living up to your vow and agreement with God?

P. BROTHERHOODS

Have you joined a brotherhood or sisterhood outside of Christianity? Have you agreed to or signed a document that causes you to treat those in that organization as if they were your blood brothers or sisters? An example would be the Masons. Have you ever cut your wrist, mingled your blood with another, drunk mingled blood and wine out of a chalice such as in an Indian rite?

As Christians, we are brothers and sisters in Christ by the Blood of Jesus. We are a family and may form some strong ties which may seem even stronger than those with our blood brothers and sisters who turn against us as we follow the Lord. This needs to be a natural love and not a contrived false love. Calling someone brother or sister, or saying that I love you does not indicate that you really mean it but may just be putting on a show for others.

Q. YOKE OF BONDAGE

Have you ever felt that you have a yoke of iron upon your neck, or that you were carrying a heavy load on your back or that you felt a heaviness on you? This feeling could be analogous to having bands around you. It can come about because you did not serve THE LORD YOUR GOD with joyfulness and gladness of heart.

Earline wrote a lesson called An Attitude of Gratitude - The Cure for Depression. We have seen how important it is to have gratitude towards God in ourselves and the lives others.

R. SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE

Many Christians act as if there was no force in the spiritual world either good or bad. They may act as if God had no power or would not exercise that power in the lives of men. They may act as if Satan had no power or could not exercise that power over them.

God is all powerful, all knowing and all present: omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent. God exercises those qualities in our lives whether we realize it or not.

Satan is the second most powerful being in the universe, only second to God - Father, Son and Holy Spirit. He and his forces can do demonic miracles to fool men. Except for Jesus Christ on our side, we are powerless before him. With Jesus Christ on our side, we have power over the enemy.

You may act as if Satan was a buffoon, or wore a red suit with a tail and carried a pitchfork. You need to know your enemy. It is Satan and his forces, not man, that is causing you problems. Satan has one-third of the angels, billions of demons and about

98% of the human race in his army. We don't need to fear this mighty enemy, but we need to respect his power and learn how to overcome the enemy's army.

S. TYPES OF CATEGORIES

This list would include any demons that would cause demonic ties of any type. They include general categories of sexual unions, people who would control your freewill, you practicing witchcraft on others, and demonic ties to objects, animals and demons.

Demonic ties could be thought of as holds over your life or being tied to something that you can not let go of. You are tied to anything that has a hold over some aspect of your life. What you worship and is important in your life is a key to your ties.

Demonic ties can be caused by parents abusing their children causing them to try to please their parents and get their acceptance for the rest of their adult lives. They can be caused by weak effeminate men and strong domineering women improperly raising their children. Ties can be caused by false religions or religious leaders. Addictions are a type of tie to drugs, alcohol, food, etc. Children can have demonic ties with their parents as well as godly ties.

You can be tied to your enemies because of your hatred and inability to release them from their sins against you. You can be tied to worldly systems of religion, family, occupation, education, recreation, etc. You can be tied to races, cultures and creeds. You can be tied to doctors and hospitals for treatment of body and mind. You can be tied to yourself through selfishness and only thinking about your needs. You can be tied to traditions of your elders or churches.

You can be tied to medium spirits which guide your life or to your own demons that you submit to. Familiar spirits following the descendents after the ancestor's sins could be a type of tie. You can even be tied to someone that has died. You can be tied to the Devil through occult, witchcraft and Satan worship. You can be tied to demons that you have sex with.

T. REFERENCES

Deliverance Manual by Gene and Earline Moody

CHAPTER 13 - FOR GOD IS NOT MOCKED - SIN IS DEADLY

A. GOD IS NOT MOCKED - HE LAUGHS!

B. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS

- 1) Growth Of Major STD's
- 2) Human Papilloma Virus
- 3) Infectious Organisms
- 4) STD Statistics
- 5) Worldwide Statistics About Women
- 6) References

C. HOMOSEXUAL FACTS

- 1) The Median Age Of Death
- 2) Homosexuality
- 3) United States Summary (2003 Estimated)
- 4) Global Summary (2004 Estimated)

D. PORNOGRAPHY

- 1) Internet Filter Review
- 2) The Effects Of Pornography
1. The Family and Pornography
2. The Individual and Pornography
3. The Community And Pornography
4. Conclusion

E. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS

- 1) Preface
- 2) The Kallikak Family
1. Martin Kallikak, Sr.
2. First Family Has An Honorable Marriage
3. Second Family Has A Dishonorable Union
- 1) The Jukes
1. Max Juke
2. First Generation
3. Second Generation
4. Third Generation
5. Fourth Generation
6. Fifth Generation
7. Sixth Generation
8. Growth of Sins

F. ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

- 1) Sexual Definitions

G. REFERENCES

A. GOD IS NOT MOCKED - HE LAUGHS!

Is it good that GOD should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock GOD (Job 13:9)? Be not deceived; GOD is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap (Gal. 6;7). FOOLS MAKE A MOCK AT SIN: but among the righteous there is favour (Pr. 14:9).

He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: THE LORD shall have them in derision (supreme contempt). THE LORD shall laugh (mock) at him: FOR HE SEETH THAT HIS DAY IS COMING (of defeat). But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh (scorn) at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision (Psa. 2:4, 37:13 & 59:8). I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear (terror and panic) cometh. (Pr. 1:26).

B. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS

1) Growth Of Major STD's

In 1970 there were 2 major sexually transmitted diseases (STD's). The U.S. population was 205 million. The number of STD's reported to public health was 692,870 or about one out of every 300 Americans. The STD's were bacterial and curable.

In 2000 there were 25 major STD's. The U.S. population was 275 million. 70 million Americans had a viral, incurable STD, 45 million with herpes and 25 million with HPV, or about one out of every four Americans. 19 million become infected with one or more STD's each year with about half life-long infections. For every unwed teenager who gets pregnant in 2000, 10 teenagers will get an STD.

2) Human Papilloma Virus

Today the most prevalent STD is the human papilloma virus (HPV). There will be 6 million new cases of HPV in America this year. 99.7% of all cervical cancer worldwide is caused by HPV. 5,000 American women will die this year from cervical cancer. HPV can be spread by skin-to-skin contact. Condoms cannot protect against infection with HPV. More women die each year from HPV/cervical cancer than from HIV/AIDS.

3) Infectious Organisms

At least 25 infectious organisms are transmitted through sexual contact. The eight most common include: Curable (bacterial) STD's: Chlamydia, Gonorrhea, Syphilis and Trichomoniasis. Incurable (viral) STD's: Genital Herpes, Human Papilloma Virus (HPV), Hepatitis B and Human Immunodeficiency Virus (HIV) / AIDS. Other diseases are caused by STD's.

4) STD Statistics

1. More than half of people will have an STD at some point in their lifetime.
2. The estimated number of people living in the US with a viral STD is over 65 million. Every year, there are approximately 19 million new cases of STD's, some of which are curable.
3. Each year, one in four teens contracts an STD.
4. One in two sexually active persons will contract an STD by age 25.

5. One out of 20 people in the US will get infected with hepatitis B (HBV) some time during their lives. HBV is linked to chronic liver disease, including cirrhosis and liver cancer.
6. It is estimated that as many as one in five Americans have genital herpes, a lifelong infection. With more than 50 million adults in the US with genital herpes and up to 1.6 million new infections each year, some estimates suggest that by 2025 up to 40% of men and half of women could be infected.
7. Over 6 million people acquire HPV each year, and by age 50, at least 80% of women will have acquired genital HPV infection.
8. Cervical cancer in women is linked to high-risk types of HPV.
9. At least 15% of American women who are infertile can attribute it to tubal damage caused by pelvic inflammatory disease (PID), the result of an untreated STD.
10. There are almost 3 million new cases of chlamydia each year.

ESTIMATED ANNUAL NEW CASES OF STD IN 1996: CHLAMYDIA 3 million, GONORRHEA 650,000, SYPHILLS 70,000, HERPES 1 million, HUMAN PAPILLOMA VIRUS 5.5 million, HEPATITIS B 77,000, TRICHOMONIASIS 5 million, HIV 20,000

TOTAL CASES OF VIRAL STD IN 1996: HERPES 45 MILLION, HUMAN PAPILLOMA VIRUS 20 MILLION, HEPATITIS B 750,000, HIV 560,000.

5) Worldwide Statistics About Women

Over 84 million women have been genitally mutilated to date; this is called female circumcision. Two million are raped each year. There are 200 million battered women in the world. Twenty-three percent of all married women are battered, and that number grows by 15 million women per year. (Have you been mutilated, raped or battered?)

Women make up 70 percent of the world's poor, and 75 percent of the world's sick and disabled. Women work 62 percent of all the working hours and receive 10 percent of the world's income. They only own 1 percent of the world's property and make up 35 percent of the paid labor force.

There are 950,000 ordained clergy in the world and 50,000, or only 5 percent of them, are women.

C. HOMOSEXUAL FACTS

1) The Median Age Of Death

Gay male with AIDS - 39, gay male - 42, heterosexual male - 75; gay female - 45, heterosexual female - 79.

2) Homosexuality

Men who engage in anal sex or sodomy are most vulnerable to STD's and their consequences. Sodomy can lead to gay bowel syndrome, hepatitis A, hepatitis B, shigella, entamoeba histolytica, giardia lamblia, enterobius vermicularis and salmonella. More than 100,000 homosexual men carry hepatitis B. 18% of acute hepatitis B is associated

with homosexual activity from only 1 to 2% of the population. The term "safe sex" first appeared in America in the 1980's in an attempt to alleviate the widespread fear of AIDS. 20% of sexually active gay and bisexual men have AIDS. 44% of those who have AIDS weren't aware that they had it.

HPV mouth and throat cancers from oral sex has ballooned from 16 to 73% and will surpass cervical cancer by 2020 affecting the cervix, penis and anus. 20 million are infected and is an epidemic.

3) United States Summary (2003 Estimated)

850,000-950,000 persons are living with human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) and awaiting death including 180,00-280,000 who do not know they are infected. Diagnoses of AIDS was 43,171; accumulative - 929,985. Deaths of persons with AIDS was 18,017; accumulative - 570,000.

4) Global Summary (2004 Estimated)

Number of people living with HIV: 35.9-44.3 million. People newly infected with HIV: 4.3-6.4 million/year. AIDS deaths: 2.8-3.5 million/year, accumulative - 30,000,000. There are about 6,600,000,000,000 people on earth; 57 million die with 14 million children orphaned each year.

D. PORNOGRAPHY

1) Internet Filter Review

Pornography is a \$57 billion industry worldwide and a \$12 billion industry in the U.S. 4.2 million pornographic web sites (12% of web sites). 68 million daily search engine requests for porn (25% of requests). 11 years is the average age of first Internet exposure to porn. The largest consumer of internet porn is the 12-17 age group. 47% of Christians said pornography is a major problem in the home. 10% of adults admit to Internet sexual addiction.

2) The Effects Of Pornography

Pornography is a major threat to marriages, the family, and the society at large. It is not a private choice without public consequence. Pornography alters both sexual attitudes and behavior, undermining marriage, which in turn, undermines the stability of the entire community.

The Family and Pornography

1. Married men who are involved in pornography feel less satisfied with their conjugal relations and less emotionally attached to their wives.
2. Pornography use is a pathway to infidelity and divorce, and is frequently a major factor in these family disasters.
3. Couples affected by one spouse's addiction usually experience a loss of interest in sexual intercourse and good family relations.
4. Both spouses perceive pornography viewing as tantamount to infidelity.
5. Pornography viewing leads to a loss of interest in good family relations.

Pornography affects all members of the family. Not only does it eliminate an affectional family life, children can experience traumas related to encounters with their parents' pornography material. A study of adolescents revealed that viewing sexually explicit internet materials significantly increased their uncertainties about sexuality, and it can lower their self-esteem and bring about feelings of loneliness and depression. Pornography devastates marriages, as husbands report to loving their spouses less due to the addiction, and the wives of these users have deep psychological wounds, with feeling of betrayal, mistrust, and anger towards their partner, sometimes requiring clinical treatment for trauma.

Pornography use and cybersex can often be just as damaging to family relationships as real-life infidelity, and this estrangement has tangible consequences: when viewing pornography becomes an addiction, 40 percent of sex addicts lose their spouses, 58 percent suffer considerable financial losses, and about a third lose their jobs.

The Individual and Pornography

1. Pornography is addictive, and neuroscientists are beginning to map the biological substrate of this addiction.
2. Users tend to become desensitized to and bored with the type of pornography they use, seeking more perverse forms of sexual imagery.
3. Men who view pornography regularly have a higher tolerance for abnormal sexuality, including rape, sexual aggression, and sexual promiscuity.
4. Prolonged consumption of pornography by men produces notions of women as commodities or as sex objects.
5. Pornography engenders greater sexual permissiveness, leading to a greater risk of out-of-wedlock births and STD.
6. Child-sex offenders are more likely to view pornography regularly or to be involved in its distribution.

Pornography changes the habits of the mind, and its use can easily become habitual, leading to desensitization, boredom, distorted views of reality, and an objectification of women. A greater amount of sexual stimuli becomes necessary to arouse habitual users, leading them to pursue more deviant forms of pornography to fulfill their sexual desires, e.g., watching depictions of group sex, sadomasochistic practices, and sexual contact with animals.

The Community And Pornography

1. The presence of sexually-oriented businesses significantly harms the surrounding community, leading to increases in crime and decreases in property values.
2. Pornography viewing and sexual offense are inextricably linked.
3. There is a connection between the consumption of violent pornography with behavioral aggression and the incidence of rape.

Today's media-saturated society has made it much harder for parents to protect their children from pornography. The growth of digital media and the internet have allowed pornographers to harness technology for their own profits. Studies have shown that

individuals who were convicted of the collection and distribution of internet child pornography had also committed an average of over thirteen different child sex abuses.

Conclusion

The main defenses against pornography are close family life, a good marriage and good relations between parents and children, coupled with deliberate parental monitoring of internet use. Traditionally, government has kept a tight lid on sexual traffic and businesses, but in matters of pornography, that has waned almost completely, except where child pornography is concerned. Given the massive, deleterious individual, marital, family, and social effects of pornography, it is time for citizens, communities, and government to reconsider their laissez-faire approach.

E. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS

1) Preface

Two genealogical studies prepared for non-religious purposes will clearly prove the curses that come from the sins of the ancestors. You could also call this the spiritual law of the generations.

These stories clearly show the effects of the sins of the ancestors and how the descendents are cursed for generation. You can see the pattern repeating generation after generation.

2) The Kallikak Family

Martin Kallikak, Sr.

Martin's origin was good English blood, middle class, with both parents feeble-minded; from him came 41 matings, 222 feeble-minded children, and ONLY 2 normal children.

First Family Has An Honorable Marriage

From it came 496 descendants, all normal, 3 listed as degenerates, 2 alcoholics, and 1 sexually loose. All the legitimate children married into better families in their state and became: colonial governors, doctors, lawyers, judges, educators, traders, landowners, and respectable citizens. Among them was found: no feeble-mindedness, no illegitimate children, no immoral women, no epilepsy, no criminals, and no keepers of houses of prostitution. Of the 496 descendants, only 15 children died in infancy, 1 case of insanity, 2 victims of habitual drunkenness, and 1 sexually loose.

Second Family Has A Dishonorable Union

At the close of the War of Independence, the father, Martin, Sr., went to a pub to celebrate the end of the war. There in an inebriated state, he intercoursed a woman who was loose and feeble-minded. An illegitimate son (bastard), Martin, Jr., was born. Of that son, Martin, Jr., there were 480 descendants. Only 46 were found to be normal, 36 were illegitimate, 33 sexually immoral, 24 confirmed alcoholics, 3 epileptics, 82 died in infancy, 3 criminals, and 8 keepers of houses of ill fame. Of this large group some 1146 offspring were birthed; there were 262 feeble-minded, 197 considered normal, and 581 undetermined. (Did you come from an honorable or dishonorable family?)

1) The Jukes

Max Juke

Max, was a hunter, fisher, hard drinker, jolly and compassionate, adverse to steady work, and became blind (probably due to syphilis). Origin was middle class Dutch.

Of those 1200 descendants there were 280 paupers, 140 criminals, 250 arrests and trials, 140 years of imprisonment, 60 habitual thieves, 7 murderers, 50 common prostitutes, 40 syphilitic women, 400 men contracted syphilis, 40 wives contaminated, 440 total contaminated by syphilis, 300 children died prematurely, and 50 illegitimate births. In 75 years the family of 1200 members cost the state \$1,308,000.00 in costs in the early 1900's.

Now let's study the influence of the sins from generation to generation:

First Generation

Max, blindness, probably due to the syphilis.

Second Generation

Effie, no information.

Third Generation

Name not recorded, harlot, married her cousin, not industrious.

Fourth Generation

Four Males: SON - illegitimate son, at 30 on relief, went to prison, able bodied, full health - in poor house. ANOTHER SON - at 22 on relief, at 44 breach of peace, jail at 49, in poor house rest of life. ANOTHER SON - in poor house at 23 and remained there rest of life. ANOTHER SON - at 24 on relief, assault and battery at 33, habitual drunk. DAUGHTER - harlot, poor house at 23, kept brothel, contracted epilepsy, married second cousin. DAUGHTER - harlot, birthed illegitimate son, a licentious vagrant, married second cousin. Note: In this generation all offspring show profound stress with characteristics of the ancestral father, Max.

Fifth Generation

Seven Males and Ten Females: MALE - Laborer, syphilis, jail numerous times, petit liar, assault and battery, poor house most of life. MALE - cohabited, killed at war. MALE - at 21 on relief, jail vagrant, soldier in rebellion. MALE - bricklayer, at 19 on relief, jail, married cousin. MALE - at 7 in poor house, was abandoned. MALE - soldier in rebellion, incurable syphilis. MALE - not industrious, temperate. FEMALE - harlot, illegitimate child. FEMALE - harlot at 21. FEMALE - deserted at 13. FEMALE - deserted at 11, dead at 14. FEMALE - deserted at 9. FEMALE - harlot, incurable syphilis. FEMALE - reputable character, NOTE: This is a female child given up for adoption. FEMALE - died at young age. FEMALE - harlot. FEMALE - harlot, not industrious.

Sixth Generation

Nine Males and Fourteen Females: MALE - on relief. MALE - attempted rape, dangerous man, unmarried. MALE - deserted at 8. MALE - incurable syphilis, assault and battery, jail. MALE - intemperate, lazy. MALE - industrious, soldier at 21, good reputation, NOTE: a child deserted who was adopted. MALE - dwarf, double jointed. MALE - intemperate, married cousin. FEMALE - harlot. FEMALE - reputable. NOTE: one of the children deserted then adopted. FEMALE - died of syphilis. FEMALE - harlot, could not read or write. FEMALE - incurable syphilis, died of same. FEMALE - harlot, incurable syphilis, incurable drunk, kept brothel. FEMALE - incurable syphilis, harlot. FEMALE -harlot, incurable syphilis, lazy, kept brothel. FEMALE - harlot, incurable syphilis, vagrant. FEMALE - good reputation, NOTE: a child deserted, later adopted. FEMALE - blind, on relief at 27 for rest of life. FEMALE - harlot, relief at age 31.

Growth of Sins

Note the profound growth of the sins of the forefathers as each generation progressed. It started out with two people creating a bastard and touched the lives of 1200 descendents in six generations.

The only descendants listed as reputable and good citizens were three females and one male, and they were among those children deserted who later were adopted into reputable families. Marrying blood relatives is incest.

Note that creating a bastard touched the lives in more ways than just creating more bastards. Some of the problems created were sexual diseases, prostitution, incest, laziness, welfare, prison, crime, alcoholism, brothels, illiteratesy, wanderers, rebellion, abandonment, death and liars. Is this the pattern in your family? If so, then there is the curse of incest and/or the bastard with other related sexual sins there.

F. ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

1) Sexual Definitions

1. Heterosexuality - People who form sexual relationships primarily (not good) or exclusively (very good) with members of the other gender. (You can't be married and also have sex with the same gender.)
2. Homosexuality - People who form sexual relationships primarily or exclusively with members of their own gender.
3. Bisexual - The capacity to feel erotic attraction toward or to engage in sexual interaction with both males and females.
4. Transsexual - A person whose gender identity is different from his or her anatomical gender.
5. Transvestite - A person who is sexually stimulated or gratified by wearing the clothes of the other gender.
6. Gay - People who form sexual relationships primarily or exclusively with members of their own gender.
7. Lesbian - A homosexual female.
8. Masturbation - Stimulation of the genitals when no one else is around.

9. Bisexuality - Forming sexual relationships with other members of either gender, although not necessarily at the same time.
10. Prostitution - The practice of selling sexual stimulation or interaction.
11. Voyeurism - Obtaining sexual arousal by observing people without their consent when they are undressed or engaged in sexual activity (peeping toms).
12. Exhibitionism - The act of exposing one's genitals to an unwilling observer to obtain sexual gratification.
13. Fetishism - Obtaining sexual excitement primarily or exclusively from an inanimate object or a particular part of the body.
14. Sexual Fetishism - Obtaining sexual excitement primarily or exclusively from an inanimate object or a particular part of the body.
15. Zoophilia - Engaging in sexual activity with animals.
16. Sexual Sadism - The intentional infliction of pain or humiliation on another person in order to achieve sexual excitement.
17. Sexual Masochism - The attainment of sexual gratification through the experiencing of pain and humiliation.
18. Necrophilia - Sexual arousal and/or activity with a corpse.
19. Klismaphilia - Erotic pleasure derived from enemas.
20. Lewdness - Sexually unchaste; inciting to lust or debauchery.
21. Telephone Scatologia - Lewdness.
22. Urophilia - Sexual arousal associated with urine.
23. Apotemnophilia - Sexual arousal associated with stump of an amputee.
24. Coprophilia - Sexual arousal associated with feces.
25. Coprophagia - Sexual arousal derived from eating feces.
26. Pedophilia - Sexual contact between an adult and a child (homosexual or heterosexual).
27. Toucheurism - Characterized by a strong desire to touch the breast or genitals of an unknown woman without her consent. Often occurs in conjunction with other paraphilia.
28. Frotteurism - Approaching an unknown woman from the rear and pressing or rubbing the penis against her buttocks.
29. Sexual Asphyxia - A blending of various aspects of masochism, fetishism and transvestism.
30. Rape - Forced sex with an individual.
31. Gerontophilia - Deviate practice of male sexual attraction to older persons of the opposite sex for sexual gratification.
32. Pyromania - Obtain sexual stimulation or gratification while viewing the flames and destruction of building.
33. Bestiality - subsequent attainment of sexual gratification by sexual contact with the animal or mutilation of it.
34. Air Embolism - Blowing of air into the vagina during pregnancy.
35. Aspiration of Semen - Fellatio with the erect penis during homosexual activity.

G. REFERENCES

Our Globe and How to Reach It by David Barrett and Todd M. Johnson, New Hope
 Sexually Transmitted Diseases in America: How Many Cases and at What Cost?,
 American Social Health Association

Sexual Interactions by Albert and Elizabeth Allgeier, D.C. Heath and Company
Medicolegal Investigation of Death by Werner U. Spitz and Russell S. Fisher, Charles C. Thomas Publisher
Important Information for Blood Donors by Our Lady of the Lake Blood Bank
Complete Home Medical Guide, The Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons, Consumers Union
Internet Filter Review, Statistics
The Effects Of Pornography On Individuals, Marriage, Family And Community by Pat Fagan
The Kallikak Family by H.H. Goddard, Macmillian Company
The Jukes - A Study of the Relation of Crime, Pauperism, Disease, and Heredity in the 1900's by R.L. Ragsdale, G.P. Putnam and Sons

CHAPTER 14 - SEXUAL LUST

A. SCRIPTURE

B. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX

- 1) Demons That Break Up Marriages
- 2) Incubus And Succubus

C. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX

D. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC

E. RAPE-ATTEMPTED RAPE-SEXUAL ASSAULT

- 1) Comments

F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

- 1) Lusting After Other Women
- 2) Lusting After Other Men

G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

H. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

- 1) Prayer for Men
- 2) Prayer for Women

I. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS

A. SCRIPTURE

Ex. 15:9 My lust shall be satisfied upon them.
Ps. 78:18 By asking meat for their lust.
Ps. 78:30 They were not estranged from their lust.
Ps. 81:12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust.
Prov. 6:25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart.
Matt. 5:28 That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust.
Mark 4:19 And the lusts of other things entering in.
John 8:44 And the lusts of your father ye will do.
Rom. 1:24 To uncleanness (sexual impurity) through lusts of their own hearts.
Rom. 1:27 Burned in their lust one toward another.
Rom. 6:12 That ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.
Rom. 7:7 For I had not known lust.
Rom. 13:14 To fulfil the lusts thereof.
I Cor. 9:27 I keep under my body and bring it into subjection.
I Cor. 10:6 We should not lust after evil things.
Gal. 5:16 Ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.
Gal. 5:17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh.
Gal. 5:24 Crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
Eph. 2:3 Conversation in times past in lusts of our flesh.
Eph. 4:22 Which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts.
I Thes. 4:5 Not in the lust of concupiscence (passion).
I Tim. 5:22 Neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.
I Tim. 6:9 And into many foolish and hurtful lusts.
II Tim. 2:22 Flee youthful lusts.
II Tim. 3:6 Led away with divers lusts (seductive impulses).
II Tim. 4:3 After their own lusts shall they heap teachers.
Titus 2:12 Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts.
Titus 3:3 Serving divers lusts and pleasures.
James 1:14 When he is drawn away of his own lust.
James 1:15 Then when lust hath conceived.
James 4:1 Even of your lusts that war in your members.
James 4:2 Ye lust, and have not.
James 4:3 That ye may consume it upon your lusts.
I Pet. 1:14 Not fashioning yourselves according to lusts.
I Pet. 2:11 Abstain from fleshly lusts.
I Pet. 4:2 Live in the flesh to the lusts of men.
I Pet. 4:3 When we walked in lasciviousness (lustful desires), lusts.
II Pet. 1:4 Corruption that is in the world through lust.
II Pet. 2:10 Walk after the flesh in lust of uncleanness (polluting passion).
II Pet. 2:18 They allure through the lusts of the flesh.
II Pet. 3:3 Walking after their own lusts.

I John 2:16 The lust of the flesh (craving for sensual gratification), and the lust of the eyes.

I John 2:17 And the world passeth away, and lust thereof.

Jude 16 Walking after their own lusts.

Jude 18 Who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

B. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX

Lasciviousness is the promoting or partaking of that which tends to produce lewd emotions; anything which fosters sexual sin and lustfulness. Today it seems both men and women can dress and conduct themselves in a lascivious manner. Christians should not do anything in dress or conduct that would cause others to stumble (II Cor. 12:21; Rom. 14:13; I Cor. 1:23; I John 2:10).

1) Demons That Break Up Marriages

It is the duty of marriage breaking spirits to work in the husband and wife. One strong demon is lust. In our society men have been programmed to lust for and not truly love the wife. When a man uses this tactic on the wife, her ego is wounded. Because lust is seeking only its own gratification, the wife will feel used or violated, which leaves her feeling degraded. The person who is the object of lust will often become repulsed at having sexual contact with the spouse.

Lust, instead of love, often causes the wife to use sex as a bargaining device. This happens because the wife knows she is not being loved, just used as a prostitute, so she uses the person who has used her. When a woman uses these tactics on the man, his ego is wounded. As you can see, this is a Satanic game which continues the rejection process until there is only hate left. Woe to the men and women who get caught in this trap and never get out. Woe to the children so educated about love, sex and marriage. Thus the true meaning of the sex act and the satisfaction it should bring can easily be destroyed for the couple (Titus 2:3-5).

2) Incubus And Succubus

Those attacking females are called incubus and those concentrating on males are called the succubus. These are vicious sexual spirits which can molest and torment susceptible individuals. Most attacks are at night and the person is awakened by fondling hands, caressing hot lips and tongue, and other forms of lust inducing stimulation. Every kind of abnormal and deviate sexual experience can be generated by these spirits.

Find methods which are helpful to you personally and use them to reinforce your good resolutions. As Paul admonished young Timothy, Keep thyself pure and flee youthful lusts.

C. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX

A rejected person is one who is always looking for someone to love them without reservation. Many substitute lust (which tries to grab for itself) in place of love (which is caring, giving and protecting). He was despised and rejected of men (Isa. 53:3). Rejection is a tool Satan uses on all of us. He used it repeatedly on Jesus. We have come to believe

it is the first deep wound a person receives. If not healed, it provides the doorway for demons to enter.

D. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC

Because when they knew and recognized Him as God, they did not honor and glorify Him as God, or give Him thanks. But instead they become futile (worthless, ineffectual and vain) and godless in their thinking - with vain imagining, foolish reasonings and stupid speculations - and their senseless minds were darkened. Claiming to be wise, they become fools - professing to be smart, they made simpletons of themselves. And by them the glory and majesty and excellence of the immortal God were exchanged for and represented by images, resembling mortal man and birds and beasts and reptiles.

Therefore God gave them up in the lusts of their (own) hearts to sexual impurity, to the dishonoring of their bodies among themselves, abandoning them to the degrading power of sin. Because they exchanged the truth of God for a lie and worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever! Amen - so be it (Jer. 2:11.) For this reason God gave them over to and abandoned them to vile affections and degrading passions. For their women exchanged their natural function for an unnatural one; And the men also turned from natural relations with women and were set ablaze (burned out, consumed) with lust with one another, men committing shameful acts with men and suffering in their own bodies and personalities the inevitable consequences and penalty of their wrong doing and going astray, which was (their) fitting retribution. And so, since they did not see fit to acknowledge God or approve of Him or consider Him worth the knowing, God gave them over to a base and condemned mind to do those things not proper or decent but loathsome; Until they were filled - permeated and saturated - with every kind of unrighteousness, iniquity, grasping and covetous greed, and malice. (They were) full of envy and jealousy, murder, ill-will and cruel ways. (They were) secret backbiters and gossipers. Slanders, hateful to and hating God, full of insolence, arrogance and boasting; inventors of new forms of evil, disobedient and undutiful to parents. (They were) without understanding, covenant breakers, conscienceless and faithless, heartless and loveless (and) merciless. Though they are fully aware of God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve to die, they not only do them themselves but approve and applaud others who practice them (Romans 1:21-32).

E. RAPE-ATTEMPTED RAPE-SEXUAL ASSAULT

1) Comments

Many words that we use to describe sexual sins, diseases and impurities are not found in the King James Bible; it is necessary to look for other words God used to describe these actions. You will find words like fornication, adultery, effeminate, abusers, Sodomites, sensual, carnal, concupiscence, inordinate, lasciviousness, lewdness, filthy, blasphemy, murder, killing, uncleanness, lust, passions, bastard, dreams, prostitute, harlot, whore, and lovers of pleasure. A study was made of the following words: ravished, forced, shame, folly, lay, lie, defiled and some key stories of the Bible.

This is a sad story of rape of Tamar, sister of Absalom, by Amnon. Amnon was the brother of Absalom by King David. Amnon lusted after Tamar, let Jonadab help him set a trap, made himself sick, asked for sex, forced her, hated her, put her out, and was killed

by Absalom's servants. Tamar reasoned with Amnon before and after rape, proposed marriage, went on crying, and remained desolate in Absalom's house. Absalom hated Amnon, set a trap for Amnon, had him killed, and fled the country. David was very wroth, allowed Absalom to trick him, mourned for his sons, wept very sore, and mourned for Absalom.

This is a sickening story of Dinah being raped by Shechem. Dinah went sight seeing, was taken and defiled, given in marriage, and taken home again. Shechem lusted for Dinah, took her, lay with her, loved her, asked for her to be his wife, agreed to be circumcised, talked the men into circumcision, and was slain. Hamor talked with Jacob's family, offered dowry, suggested greed to his countrymen, was circumcised, and was killed. Simeon and Levi were grieved and wroth, were deceitful and lied, slew all the males, took Dinah, spoiled the city, and talked back to Jacob. Jacob held his peace, agreed to marriage, was troubled, and afraid of being slayed. The Shechemites were greedy for the possessions of Jacob, agreed to circumcision, and were slain.

F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

1) Lusting After Other Women

Does a man have a right to lust after other women? Clearly, the Bible teaches that lust is a sin and is an opening for demons.

What will happen if the man freely lusts after other women? Satan will set a trap in the future with a loose woman. Sin begins with the thought process and leads to actions later on. Consider our divorce rate of about 50% in America, that there are more women than men, the declining morals of our society, the women that are looking for a husband anyway they can get one married or unmarried, and you will see how easy it is for Satan to trap the man.

2) Lusting After Other Men

You may not think so but women also lust after men. This was a shock to Earline when she discovered that practice of women. This action is getting worse; the women are becoming more forward and initiating the approach to men. Women are becoming more like men in the area of sin. You can see the effects on women as they begin to sin like men. They become hard of heart, their hair begins to fall out, their face hardens, they get a whore's forehead and they begin to have problems like men.

G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

Five common roots that lead to abortion: Lust, because it is often the context for irresponsible conception. The love of comfort, because the decision to abort is often made simply to avoid the discomfort of pregnancy. Love of money, because of a desire to avoid financial sacrifice. Rejection, because in her fear of rejection by society or boyfriend, a woman's solution is to reject the child in her womb. Unbelief, because we discount the existence of a just God who will surely honor a difficult but righteous decision. The voice of unbelief concludes, If I have this baby, it will ruin my whole life!

In their idol worship they burn their babies and sacrifice their children; they also kill the innocent poor. Jer. 2:34 tells them they have done these things because of their lust for idolatry.

H. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

1) Prayer for Men

I forgive my wife for problems in my life caused by the changes in her life. I ask that she forgive me for problems in her life caused by the changes in my life. Forgive me for lusting after other women and other sexual sins I have committed. Protect me from the whorish woman. Please restore me from the effects of sexual sin. I forgive Adam and Eve for the original sin and cursing mankind. Forgive me for having wrong feelings for my wife due to difficulty in having intercourse. Please heal my body so that I can have normal intercourse during my lifetime. I forgive my wife for excuses for not having sex. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of change in life spirits to come out.

2) Prayer for Women

I forgive my husband for problems in my life caused by the changes in his life. I ask that he forgive me for problems in his life caused by the changes in my life. Forgive me for lusting after other men and other sexual sins I have committed. Protect me from the whoremongering man. Please restore me from the effects of sexual sin. Forgive me for being double minded. I forgive Adam and Eve for the original sin and cursing woman kind. Forgive me for having wrong feelings for my husband due to difficulty in having intercourse. Please heal my body so that I can have normal intercourse during my lifetime. I forgive my husband for the pain of having sex. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of change in life spirits to come out.

I. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS

(PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF SEXUAL DEMONS)

CHAPTER 15 - SEXUAL SINS SUMMARY

A. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX

- 1) SCRIPTURE**
- 2) SEX PERVERSION**
- 1. Definitions**
- 2. Comments**
- 3) DEMONS THAT BREAK UP MARRIAGES**
- 4) PREACHERS AND SEX SCANDALS**
- 5) INCUBUS AND SUCCUBUS**
- 6) INORDINATE AFFECTIONS WITH OTHERS**
- 7) SUBLIMINAL ADVERTISING IN WHAT YOU SEE AND READ**
- 8) THE SINGLE MALE**
- 9) THE SINGLE FEMALE**
- 10 REFERENCES**

B. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX

- 1) SCRIPTURES**
- 2) PREFACE**
- 3) LET'S CONSIDER TEMPTATION**
- 4) HOW WE GET CAUGHT IN SEXUAL TRAPS**
- 5) THE CHURCH'S RESPONSIBILITY**
- 6) SEXUAL CHILD ABUSE**
- 7) HOMOSEXUALITY**
- 8) SEX SPIRITS**
- 9) ACTIONS AND RESULTS**

C. THE INCEST AND BASTARD CURSES

- 1) PREFACE**
- 2) THE CURSE OF INCEST**
- 1. Scripture**
- 2. Incest And Bastards In The Church**
- 3. Comments**
- 4. Earline's Comments As A Teacher**
- 3) THE CURSE OF THE BASTARD**
- 1. Scripture**
- 2. Observations About Bastards**
- 3. Example**
- 4. Youth And Adults**
 - 1. Youth**
 - 2. Adults**
- 5. Curse Of The Bastard Bondage**
- 6. Abnormal Sexual Behavior In Pagan Worship**
- 7. Repentance And Forgiveness**

D. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM

- 1) WEAPONS OF WAR**
- 2) DEFINITION**

- 3) SOFT AND EFFEMINATE
- 4) LOT AND ABRAM
- 5) SODOMY AND INCEST
- 6) ISRAEL
- E. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC**
 - 1) SCRIPTURE
 - 2) DEFINITION OF SODOMY
 - 3) SURGEON GENERAL'S REPORT ON ACQUIRED IMMUNE DEFICIENCY SYNDROME
- 1. Excerpts
- F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE**
 - 1) SCRIPTURE
 - 2) CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS
 - 3) LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN
 - 4) MALE CLIMACTERIC
 - 5) WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?
 - 6) WHAT IS THE ANSWER?
- G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD**
 - 1) SCRIPTURE
 - 2) WE ARE GOD'S WORKMANSHIP
 - 3) GENERAL
 - 4) ABORTION
- 1. Statement
- 2. Picketing
- H. SOUL TIES**
 - 1) SOUL TIES - ONE FLESH
 - 2) GENERAL
 - 3) GOD'S SYSTEM
 - 4) INANIMATE OBJECTS
 - 5) SEX WITH DEMONS
 - 6) SOUL TIES
 - 7) GODLY SOUL TIES
 - 8) FORNICATION AND ADULTERY
 - 9) HOMOSEXUALITY
 - 10) BESTIALITY
 - 11) CURSES
 - 12) ARE YOU BOUND?
 - 13) BROTHERHOODS
 - 14) YOKE OF BONDAGE
 - 15) SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE
- 16) TYPES OF CATEGORIES
- I. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS**
 - 1) SINS OF THE ANCESTORS
 - 2) ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR
 - 3) SINS OF THE ANCESTORS
 - 1. The Jukes

4) ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

1. Godly Sex

2. Aids High Risk Groups

3. Abnormal Sexual Practices

J. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS

A. WIN WORLEY COMMENTS ON SEX

1) SCRIPTURE

Ex. 20:4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image.

Ex. 21:12 Abortion - shall surely be put to death.

Ex. 32:1-25 Idolatrous sex orgies.

Lev. 20:2 That giveth any of his seed unto Molech - death.

Deut. 19:10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land.

Psa. 34:1 His praise shall continually be in my mouth.

Prov. 6:17 Hands that shed innocent blood - proud, lying.

Prov. 23:7 For as he thinketh in his heart.

Hosea. 4:6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge.

Matt. 5:32 Whosoever shall put away his wife - fornication.

Luke 16:10-12 Faithful in the least is faithful in much.

Rom. 6:16 Sin not death or obedience unto righteousness.

Rom. 7:8 Wrought in me all manner of concupiscence.

Rom. 8:7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God.

Rom. 12:1 That ye present your bodies a living sacrifice.

Rom. 13:12 Cast off the world of darkness and put on light.

Rom. 14:13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more.

I Cor. 1:23 But we preach Christ crucified.

I Cor. 4:14 But as my beloved sons I warn you.

I Cor. 5:1 Reported that there is fornication among you.

I Cor. 6:9 Be not deceived.

I Cor. 6:15-16 He which is joined to an harlot is one body.

I Cor. 9:27 I myself should be a castaway.

I Cor. 10:5-8 Lust - idolaters - fornication.

I Cor. 10:13 No temptation but such as is common to man.

I Cor. 15:33-34 Evil communications corrupt good manners.

II Cor. 5:16-17 Henceforth know we no man after the flesh.

II Cor. 6:17 Touch not the unclean thing.

II Cor. 10:5 Bring into captivity every thought - obedience.

II Cor. 12:21 Uncleaness, fornication and lasciviousness.

Eph. 2:1-2 Ye walked according to the course of this world.

Eph. 4:29 No corrupt communication proceed out of mouth.

Eph. 5:11 No fellowship with unfruitful works of darkness.

Eph. 5:19, 26 With the washing of water by the word.

Phil. 4:8 True - honest - just - pure - lovely - good.

Col. 3:5 Mortify therefore your members.

Col. 3:8 Anger - wrath - malice - blasphemy - filthiness.

I Thes. 4:5 Not in the lust of concupiscence.

I Thes. 4:11 And that ye study to be quiet.

I Thes. 5:18 In everything give thanks.

I Tim. 5:22 Neither be partaker of other men's sins.

II Tim. 2:22 Flee youthful lusts.

II Tim. 3:4-6 And lead captive silly women laden with sins.

Titus 2:3-5 Not false accusers, given to much wine.

Heb. 13:4 And the bed undefiled.
Heb. 10:25 Not forsaking assembling of ourselves together.
James 1:2-4 Count it all joy when ye fall into temptations.
James 4:5-8 The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy.
I John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just.
I John 2:10 And there is none occasion of stumbling in him.
I John 2:14 Ye have overcome the wicked one.
Jude 18-20 Who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

2) SEX PERVERSION

Definitions

1. Fornication is the word which covers all unlawful sexual acts. In the Scriptures - incest, adultery and idolatrous sex orgies are all called fornication (Matt. 5:32; I Cor. 5:1 & 10:5-8; Ex. 32:1-25).
2. Adultery is voluntary sexual intercourse between a married person and someone who is not their legitimate mate. Effeminate refers to a homosexual man, a catamite (I Cor. 6:9).
3. Abusers of themselves with mankind (I Cor. 6:9) is the Greek word arsenokoites or sodomite; one guilty of unnatural offenses, one who practices sodomy. I Kings 11 tells us that Solomon worshiped at the Ashtoreth.
4. Sensual relates to or consists in the gratification of the senses or the indulgence of appetite; to be devoted to or preoccupied with the senses or appetites; voluptuous; deficient in moral, spiritual or intellectual interests. Synonym - carnal; see Jude 18, 19.
5. Evil concupiscence is to desire ardently; strong desire especially in the sexual area (Col. 3:5; I Thes. 4:5; Rom. 7:8).
6. Inordinate affection refers to that which is unregulated, disorderly, exceeding reasonable limits; immoderate; excessive (Col. 3:5).
7. Lasciviousness is the promoting or partaking of that which tends to produce lewd emotions; anything which fosters sexual sin and lustfulness. Today it seems both men and women can dress and conduct themselves in a lascivious manner. Christians should not do anything in dress or conduct that would cause others to stumble (II Cor. 12:21; Rom. 14:13; I Cor. 1:23; I John 2:10).
8. Filthy communication is derived from the Greek word meaning useless, putrid, or obscene. Suggestive body or eye movements, obscene jokes, pornographic books, movies, pictures, rock music, profanity and blasphemy all come under this classification (Eph. 4:29; Col. 3:8).

Comments

In Unger's Bible Dictionary under False Gods you can get an education on the gods that Israel worshiped. In this study you will discover that illegal sexual activity was, in fact, worship of that god. Perhaps that is why there is such an increase in sexual perversion. Satan is trying to restore worship of these gods knowing that most people do not know they are performing an act of worship when they do sexually perverted things. (God showed Earline that sex sin is a worship of Satan.)

In Romans 13:12 and in Ephesians 5:11 we are commanded to have nothing to do with the unfruitful works of darkness. Ancient cults and their activities are becoming popular in our land today.

Romans 6:16 says that to whomever we yield ourselves to obey that's whose slave we become. In II Tim. 3:4-6 we learn that treacherous, inflated with self-conceit, unscrupulous men (lovers of sensual pleasures) acting like they are true Christians worm their way into the homes of silly, weak willed, spiritually dwarfed women and lead them astray. We have observed that the purpose of all this deceit is sexual activity.

Today most people seem unaware of or are indifferent to the condemnation in God's Word against all sexual perversions. In the first chapter of Romans we can follow the descent of man into depravity. First the position of God is reduced to the position of the creation. At this point, a man's heart is filled with vain imaginations and he becomes deceived. His worship is centered upon graven images (Ex. 20:4). The images are in descending order. First worshipped is the likenesses of men (we are into body worship today), then his gods become lower creatures like birds, next four-footed beasts, and finally creeping things. For this rebellion, the Lord gives them up to illicit sex between men and women, thus destroying the marriage relationship and undermining the family. The next step down is homosexuality and perversion, again practiced in worship of the "gods" set up by foolish and blinded men. See Unger's Bible Dictionary, pages 411-418.

Many Christian married couples use Hebrews as an excuse to practice sodomy. They believe they can have perverted sex just because they are married. They are in deep deception.

Let us consider these translations: Let marriage be held in honor among all, and let the marriage bed be undefiled, for fornicators and adulterers God will judge (New American Standard). Let marriage be held in honor - esteemed worthy, precious, (that is,) of great price and especially dear - in all things. And let the marriage bed be (kept undishonored,) undefiled; for God will judge and punish the unchaste (all guilty of sexual vice) and adulterous (Amplified). Marriage must be held in honor by all, and the marriage relations kept sacred. Persons who are sexually vicious and immoral God will punish (Williams).

God has never and will never agree with you that fornication, sodomy or any type of uncleanness, in or out of marriage, is acceptable to Him. According to Pro. 23:7, as a man thinketh in his heart so is he. Because we become what we think about, Paul points out that we should think on things that are honest, pure, lovely, virtuous, and of good report (Phil. 4:8). In II Cor. 10:5, we are told to cast down vain imaginations which would rear up against the teachings of God and we are commanded to bring every thought into captivity to Christ Jesus. I Cor. 15:33-34 tells us not to be deceived or mislead because evil companionships, (communion, associations) corrupt and deprave good manners and morals and character. We should be holy in all conversation as, even as Christ is holy.

God has made a way for us to escape from temptation but most of the time we don't take it. There is a difference between temptation and sin. Demons usually put thoughts of sins in our head. To have the thought pass through your head is not sin. To obey or continue the thoughts and act on them is sin (I Cor. 10:13).

In the bonds of holy matrimony, sexual intercourse is not an evil thing. Couples find a closeness, joy and blessing impossible to attain by any other means.

If you are unable to stop filthy memories, words or voices coming into your mind; if you are constantly undressing others with your eyes, and lewd and evil thoughts constantly flood your mind; if you are a masturbator, fornicator, homosexual or lesbian; then you are host to evil spirits.

3) DEMONS THAT BREAK UP MARRIAGES

It is the duty of marriage breaking spirits to work in the husband and wife. One strong demon is lust. In our society men have been programmed to lust for and not truly love the wife. When a man uses this tactic on the wife, her ego is wounded. Because lust is seeking only its own gratification, the wife will feel used or violated, which leaves her feeling degraded. The person who is the object of lust will often become repulsed at having sexual contact with the spouse.

Lust, instead of love, often causes the wife to use sex as a bargaining device. This happens because the wife knows she is not being loved, just used as a prostitute, so she uses the person who has used her. When a woman uses these tactics on the man, his ego is wounded. As you can see, this is a Satanic game which continues the rejection process until there is only hate left. Woe to the men and women who get caught in this trap and never get out. Woe to the children so educated about love, sex and marriage. Thus the true meaning of the sex act and the satisfaction it should bring can easily be destroyed for the couple (Titus 2:3-5).

Just a question to the older women. Are you qualified to teach younger women how to love their husbands and children (Titus 2:3-5)? By your own life you do teach.

One of the most urgent needs of the American husband is to learn what God means when He says a man should love his wife. He will learn to control his sexual desires, and consider the wife's needs and condition as well as his own.

Due to the wide spread of pornographic material, many men force their wives into oral, anal and other sexual perversions, often leading the wife into deviate sex.

Fear of homosexuality is great among American men. A large number of men have had minor or major contact with homosexuality as young boys. Young boys often get their hands on pornographic material by accident and follow its instructions.

Here are some common traits in husbands who have had some homosexual contact. When he marries, he will not see the need to provide financially or spiritually for the wife

and children. He often hates the wife and children, and feels they hamper him. He does not understand his responsibility for the family, neither does he care. He usually will not hold a steady job. They are all laden with fear which torments them. Oral Sex is a powerful spirit and will not give up easily. They reside in the mouth, lips, tongue, taste buds, throat, sex organs and the mind. There must be sincere repentance followed by determined discipline. We have seen men recover from this spirit's control.

Many young children are forced into oral sex by some one they trust or are kin to. Even though they hate it, they cannot stop the demon's demand for it and will often continue to seek it even when no one forces them.

4) PREACHERS AND SEX SCANDALS

Mark 16:15-20 The Bible gives us the order in which we should grow: (1) Salvation, (2) Casting out demons, (3) Baptism in Holy Spirit, (4) Safety in accidents and (5) Healing.

We have all watched and been greatly shaken when preachers and Christian leaders we have respected reach their goals and have a ministry that is successful, fall into sexual sin destroying all they have accomplished as well as many young Christians. Many pastors and Christian leaders have never been delivered of evil spirits. Because of their resistance to the demons, the demons just play a waiting game. They may even help the man succeed, knowing their success in causing the man's fall is sure, they just act like they are gone. The demons watch as they go around in the man for just the right time, place and person to catch him. They will never strike too soon. Had this man been delivered and understood the attempts of demons to re-enter, he would have had a chance against the fall. We know a pastor who says "If you let the Devil ride, he's going to drive." Sex, power, and money are three main destroyers of man. If you let any of these control you, it will destroy you. (These men are walking time bombs ready to explode.)

5) INCUBUS AND SUCCUBUS

Those attacking females are called incubus and those concentrating on males are called the succubus. These are vicious sexual spirits which can molest and torment susceptible individuals. Most attacks are at night and the person is awakened by fondling hands, caressing hot lips and tongue, and other forms of lust inducing stimulation. Every kind of abnormal and deviate sexual experience can be generated by these spirits.

These demons cruelly torment their victims to satisfy their filthy cravings. Some people have told us that they get to the point they are afraid to go to sleep at night. Their days are filled with shame and they feel everyone knows what they do. They have no hope of escape. Many consider suicide and a good number carry it out. Some of these demons have been loosed on these helpless people by curses from their ancestors, and some by their own sins.

6) INORDINATE AFFECTIONS WITH OTHERS

Inordinate - disorderly, unregulated; exceeding reasonable limits, immoderate, excessive. After we accept Christ as Savior, we need to carefully consider our former relationships with people. Any wrong activities, actions, thoughts, desires, and attitudes should be

confessed as sin and never be engaged in again. We need to recognize the cleansing and forgiveness provided by Jesus Christ (I John 1:9).

Inordinate affections include unnaturally close friendships involving affections, heterosexual or homosexual contacts, and fellowship in other sinful practices. This will include all blood covenants.

We know that before salvation we knew people in a purely human way (II Cor. 5:16). After salvation, all of our relationships need to be examined to make sure none of them are in violation of God's Word. Since the fleshly or carnal mind is enmity with God; not subject to, nor can it ever be subject to God (Rom. 8:7), we must be careful what we subject it to. Remember, evil companionships, communion and associations corrupt and deprave good manners, morals and character (I Cor. 15:33-34). If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature; old things are passed away, behold all things are become new (II Cor. 5:17).

After you have prayed this prayer and accepted the cleansing of Jesus, you may find it better to stay away from these friends long enough to become spiritually stable yourself (II Cor. 6:17).

If your former friend will not come to Christ for salvation and cleansing, then part company with them. You can ask God to bring that person across your path when you are stronger spiritually, and when they have been drawn and convicted by the Holy Spirit.

You will need to renounce all pacts, covenants, promises and other binding allegiances to former friends in the world, and break all curses which may have been incurred by such relationships or agreements.

I now follow Rom. 12:1, and present all my members and faculties to God. I desire to be well pleasing to God. Carefully begin to make new friendships only in Jesus Christ which will be based on true love as outlined in I Cor. 13.

Continually renew your emotions and mind in scripture, praise, spiritual songs, and pure and wholesome thoughts (Eph. 5:19, 26; Psalm 34:1; Phil. 4:8). Fix your mind on things outlined in Phil. 4:8. This suggests we may need to use force on our minds. Think about and tell the demons about Jesus' Love for you, His Last Supper, His Submission in the garden, His Death, His Resurrection, His Ascension and His Priesthood - all for you. It makes the demons recede when you force your mind to think about the love Jesus Christ has for you and to remember that they have no chance for salvation. In I Thes. 5:18 we are told to thank God in everything. If you are busy thanking God for all He does for you, you cannot be depressed. Pray with the understanding and in the Spirit (Jude 20; I Cor. 14:4). Memorizing and singing scripture can be an invaluable aid (I John 2:14).

Thankfully and joyfully fill your days with good hard work (I Thes. 4:11). See Luke 16:10-12 and learn to take responsibility for your small earthly duties so that you can be

trusted in much. Serve in the church and fellowship with Christian companions (Heb. 10:25).

Since bad music is often associated with bad relationships, renounce and destroy all rock, country, blue grass, melancholy and sensual music. Especially shun music which brings remembrance of former sinful activities and friends. Have the one working with you call out names of artists and types of music as names of demons.

7) SUBLIMINAL ADVERTISING IN WHAT YOU SEE AND READ

What would have seemed impossible thirty years ago has come to pass, you can receive a message to your mind and never see the message with your conscious mind or physical eyes. This is a subliminal message. We were given a book about subliminal messages. In one ad, very cleverly concealed in the ice cubes, was a woman in a sexual pose with an animal. Although you probably would not see it with your eyes, unconsciously you would get the message: drink - sex - bestiality.

We must guard good moral values. If we are weak in our convictions, our moral values can be changed subliminally by suggestion in rock music, TV, radio, newspapers, magazines, posters, billboards, etc.

One form of subliminal message is the sub-audio suggestions on rock records saying: Communism is the perfect form of government; hate your parents; you are no good; commit suicide; kill others; take drugs; they taste good; your parents hate you; police are pigs; and the whole world is crooked.

If we as Christians do not to cultivate the Word of God, accept its values and be taught of the Holy Spirit, our spiritual fences will not be up and intact when the enemy attacks. We have adequate protection but it is not automatic.

Hosea 4:6 says we are destroyed for lack of knowledge of the Law of God. Those who do not take time to learn what is righteous in the sight of God will be swept along to destruction which is Satan's plan for you (Eph. 2:1-2).

8) THE SINGLE MALE

Because the sex drive is second strongest in the body, it is something with which you will always have to live. Because humans are able to become parents long before they are mature enough to assume the duties and the responsibilities of parenthood, there has to be a wise reason in God's time table in this. Could it be that God has given young men and young ladies this problem to teach self-control. James 1:2-4 points out that trials bring endurance and steadfastness. Let endurance, steadfastness and patience have full play and do a thorough work, so that you may be fully developed, lacking nothing.

It is the desire of Satan to have you laden down by guilt, curses and sin before you mature enough to form a family. You automatically get demons and curses when you are not chaste: for incest - ten generations; for creating a bastard (ten generations); for being

a father to a baby aborted (the curses for shedding innocent blood, murder indirectly, adultery, whore monger and failing to provide for your offspring are just few.

In marriage there are times when abstinence and continence must be practiced. During the menstrual cycle, periods of geographical separation from the wife and during pregnancy, sexual relations are either undesirable or unwise.

The basic need is to bring the sex drive under control. Learn to avoid sexual impurity and the debilitating guilt which follows such involvements. Satan urges a man to involve himself in sexual activity without regard for his physical or mental health, and by this prove his manhood.

He only proves he has the equipment, that it works and he just fell for one of Satan's big ones. He has just laid curses on himself, his wife, his marriage, all his sons and daughters, and several generations of descendents. He has loosed sexual demons to harass and torment them, and he may have gotten a sexually transmitted disease for himself and his descendents. (I hope you enjoyed yourself. You cursed yourself, children, grand children and great grand children!)

Satan uses the sex drive to trap all people, but even more so the Christians. Masturbation is a form of self-indulgence and self-love, strictly a selfish pleasure. It produces shame, doubt, condemnation and failure. Satan's lie is that it does not involve anyone else, so it is all right.

The more times a man has engaged in sexual activity in the past, whether it was masturbation, heterosexual or homosexual activities, the more difficulties he will have in breaking these practices. Being as persistent to resist the demons, as the demons are persistent against you, will put you in proper submission to God and the Devil will flee. Read James 4:5-8.

The morning erection is caused by the need to urinate; the erection then leaves and the penis goes back to normal. Arousal can be caused by other reasons such as pornography, watching women, tight clothing, etc.; the penis may then achieve a erection. If the man does not masturbate, he will have a wet dream which will relieve the pressure of the sperms.

There is no condemnation for having a wet dream. You have committed no sin because this is a natural function of the body. Don't let Satan talk to you and get you to masturbate.

When the demon comes, he must be rebuked in Jesus' Name. Because Satan is a liar, the person so attacked does not have to agree with Satan's evaluation of himself. It is time now for you to force your mind to think on what you tell it to do.

Now a problem arises. A man knows I Cor. 10:13, and understands all the mechanics of physical sex pressure and even the psychological warfare Satan wages to lead into sexual sin. In spite of all this, he falls, by letting the Devil goad him into masturbating. Before

the act, the demon pushed for it; now he begins to attack with guilt thoughts, shame, giving up. After repenting instead of giving up, show your thanks to God for His forgiveness and cleansing. Forgive yourself. Get up and go for success again (I John 1:9). Don't waste time with vain recriminations over your failure. If you continue, you will succeed. The episode may have opened your mind and body to sex spirits.

Stop praying and breathe slowly and deeply three or four times. Be persistent, and repeat until they leave.

In the future avoid the circumstances, contacts and actions which led up to your failure. Begin new thought patterns at the very onset of temptation. Usually the greatest pressures come when you are alone. Study the Bible and pray, do binding and loosing warfare, get plenty of physical exercise, and work hard at your job.

Find methods which are helpful to you personally and use them to reinforce your good resolutions. As Paul admonished young Timothy, Keep thyself pure, and Flee youthful lusts. (I Tim. 5:22; II Tim. 2:22; I Cor. 9:27).

9) THE SINGLE FEMALE

Under the guise of female liberty, the American woman has lost a lot. She has been told she has sexual liberty and can, if she so desires, pickup a man and have sex - no strings attached. While this may sound very interesting, even exciting to some, let's examine the results of such actions.

She is forming soul ties with each man (I Cor. 6:15-16). This means that she is attached in her soul to every man she has had sex with; this tie will interfere with her total relationship with her husband. Each man goes to bed with her and her husband, and interferes with their sex life. Because of attitudes which she has formed about life, men and herself, she will usually not be able to be happy even if she should marry a good man. She may not be able to persist in hard times.

She may get sexual diseases for herself and even pass them on to her children or they may kill her children. She may become pregnant and bear a child; an act she did not even consider at the time of the sex act. If she has an abortion these curses will be upon her and also the father (Ex. 21:12, Pro. 6:17, Lev. 20:2).

She invites the curse of the bastard upon herself and gives it to ten generations of her descendents. This curse will follow her into a marriage and fall on all of her children. Some of the attributes of this curse are: family members do not get along, they do not feel at home in the church, create more bastards, are cruel and unkind.

She will not escape the psychological and spiritual attacks of Satan through curses and the demons. She suffers shame, feelings of being degraded, maybe becomes truly degraded, emotional illness torments her, and feelings of lose and dread follow her. She will feel fragmented and loose the ability to trust herself, men and God. Sexually

transmitted diseases may not be curable. After a time, she will either loathe her life or go beyond the point of having any desire to return to God.

It is strange but in my school classes (Earline) very young children have a knowing that it is wrong for mom or dad to associate in intimate ways with someone not their mate. They know this without ever having anyone tell them. This knowing can be abused but cannot be denied and sooner or later will convict the woman. In later life her loose will become more evident to her and brings even more grief or suicide. There is no sadder person than the old woman who has been destroyed through unlawful sexual activity, and has lost the respect and love of her children and husband.

Let's take a look at the average young lady who has followed the so called new liberty. This may surprise you; she is generally in her early to mid-twenties. This is very young to have ruined your life and maybe your children's lives. She has usually been married, may have a child, has become envious of others, is unthankful, considers her life boring, over or too much for her, and she would like to live in a fantasy world. The pasture looks brighter out there. She divorces her mate or just leaves. Next step is the job market; there she finds sexual favors will get what she thinks she wants, but again she is cheated. Now she is often alone because the courts will give the children to the husband if she is not a fit parent. She finds that men talk sweet and walk-out fast.

After all this, a few come to their senses and repent in true repentance. They get saved and begin to change their lives, but the demons they have collected will not leave them alone and exert pressure to return to the old life. If she holds out and comes to Jesus Christ for deliverance, she will still have to be diligent in her resistance to immorality if she is to regain her life. If she does not hear of nor get deliverance, the chances are very great she will go back to the old life.

We have seen that those getting deliverance and teaching about how to win over Satan and the demons can persevere and recover almost or all that they have lost. We've seen many return to their homes and families and make beautiful Christian wives and mothers. We have seen sexual diseases cured, and mental and physical health restored. This is the reward we get which keeps us filled with desire to see everyone win over Satan.

I urge all young ladies to treasure what God has given. Don't fall for Satan's lie and become polluted, filled with demons and laden with guilt. Get yourself delivered from the curses that have been handed to you by your ancestors and enjoy a clean life with God.

There is one young man in the Bible that I feel is smarter even than Solomon. He is in I Chron. 3:9-10. He cried out to God that he be kept from evil so that he would not be hurt by it. The request must have pleased God for it says He granted him his request.

As you can see, there are curses, pain and punishment for all who transgress God's laws on sex. When you think you have succeeded in hiding it, guess who saw you. When you think you got away scot free, wait a few years and you will see. When you are tempted to think you have hurt no one but yourself, see what happens to your children. If this has

been your life or if you are beginning to think that a life of sexual promiscuity would be fun, see now that the price is too great.

10 REFERENCES

Battling The Hosts Of Hell; Conquering The Hosts Of Hell; Demolishing The Hosts Of Hell; Annihilating The Hosts Of Hell, Volumes I and II; Eradicating The Hosts Of Hell; Smashing The Hosts Of Hell; The Alcoholic Syndrome; Grappling with the Host of Hell; Freedom from the Hosts of Hell; and Harassing The Host of Hell and fifty booklets covering particular topics by Win Worley, Hegewisch Baptist Church, Highland, Indiana.

B. EARLINE MOODY COMMENTS ON SEX

1) SCRIPTURES

Prov. 5:15-21 Be satisfied with your wife's breasts.

Matthew 5:32 Do not divorce your wife except for adultery. You commit adultery by marrying a divorced woman.

Hebrews 13:4 Marriage is honorable and bed undefiled.

Ten Commandments: Thou shalt not commit adultery. Adulterer and adulteress are equally guilty.

2) PREFACE

Sex according to God is pure, uplifting and clean; sex according to Satan is perverted, degraded and filthy.

3) LET'S CONSIDER TEMPTATION

I Cor. 10:13-14 For no temptation, no trial regarded as enticing to sin (no matter how it comes or where it leads) has overtaken you and laid hold on you that is not common to man (that is, no temptation or trial has come to you that is beyond human resistance and that is not adjusted and adapted and belonging to human experience, and such as man can bear). But God is faithful (to His Word and to His compassionate nature and He can be trusted not to let you be tempted and tried and assayed beyond your ability and strength of resistance and power to endure, but with the temptation He will (always) also provide a way out, the means to escape to a landing place that you may be capable and strong and powerful to bear up under it. Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun (Keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be) any sort of idolatry (of loving or venerating anything more than God).

4) HOW WE GET CAUGHT IN SEXUAL TRAPS

1. The number one reason we have found for the sinful sexual activity of our day is that proper love relationships are not shown in the home.
2. The second reason (one which grows out of number one) is rejection.
3. Reason number three is curses playing out their legal hold.

Have you ever said something like this, It isn't anyone's business what I do, I'm not hurting anyone but myself?

5) THE CHURCH'S RESPONSIBILITY

The responsibility is to teach and demonstrate to the world God's standards of morality about sex before, during and after marriage.

6) SEXUAL CHILD ABUSE

Deut. 28:4 Blessed shall be the fruit of your body.

Psa. 127:3-5 Lo, children are the heritage of the Lord, the fruit of the womb, a reward. As arrows are in the hand of a warrior, so are the children of thy youth. Happy, blessed and fortunate is the man whose quiver is filled with them! They will not be put to shame when they speak with their adversaries at the cities gate.

7) HOMOSEXUALITY

The Bible describes homosexuals exactly.

8) SEX SPIRITS

If you have had sex with anyone other than your legal mate, you have a mental and emotional tie to them called a soul tie.

9) ACTIONS AND RESULTS

If you had sex before marriage, even with your future mate, you committed fornication.

C. THE INCEST AND BASTARD CURSES

1) PREFACE

If anyone of your ten-generations of 2046 ancestors created a bastard or participated in incest, you are cursed.

2) THE CURSE OF INCEST

Scripture

Genesis 19:30-38 Lot's two daughters committed incest with him, and conceived Moab and Ben-ammi.

Deuteronomy 23:3-6 One conceived in incest shall not enter into church for ten generations.

3) THE CURSE OF THE BASTARD

Incest is having sex with your blood relative, such as a father having sex with his daughter. A bastard is a child who is conceived before the parents are married.

Comments

Incest shows a degraded mind which is unclean. Having incestuous relationships looses demons to cause all that is in the bastard curse, and also hardness, hate, insanity, deformity, confusion, perverseness and defilement.

Earline's Comments As A Teacher

It can be spotted by a teacher. These children will be scared of adults, cannot do their work alone and always are having trouble with the person in authority. They will be full of hate, bitterness, lude talk, no self respect and no respect for others. They do not have

joy in learning, do not believe things will ever change and have hopelessness with no reason to try.

THE CURSE OF THE BASTARD

Scripture

Deut. 23:2 A bastard shall not enter into church for ten generations. Creating a bastard looses demons to lead your children away from God, to cause trouble between family members and create more bastards.

Observations About Bastards

Here is something to consider: God has issued a three to four generation curse against the family line of those who worship other god's, but He has issued a curse for ten generations on those who conceive bastards or practice incest. God is more concerned about what we do to our offspring than about worship of other gods. When a bastard is conceived in lust, it is not true love.

People with the bastard curse on them have trouble with religious deception. They cause trouble and strife in churches and groups.

Earline's Example

Great grandfather marries great grandmother in church. All seems well; they have three children. Great grandfather dies. Great grandmother discovers she can not get his railroad pension because he has five wives. My grandfather becomes very bitter and a little paranoid. My mom is paranoid and schizophrenic (like father - like daughter). She abused me physically.

Here are some of the problems created for me by this bastard curse. Never feeling at home in any church for long. Never feeling good about myself. Being ashamed for people to look at me even though I didn't know what I wanted to hide, overriding fear, striving excessively to succeed and stopping short of realizing the goal, fear of failure, fear of authority, resisting authority, fighting verbally and physically, demonic pressure to sexual activities, and not much joy in natural or spiritual life.

Youth And Adults

Youth

If things severely pressure you. If you have tendency to perversions or violence, agitating passion, moral conflict, and craving or covetousness, perhaps the bastard curse is on you. Does crime fascinate you, are you excessively self conscious, are you ashamed for people to look at you even when you don't know why, have an unusual desire to please peers and adults, fear of not being accepted by God, sell yourself for nothing, don't respect yourself, don't trust and obey God or parents, deviate from God's moral code, and have no joy and are double-minded?

Adults

If you have the same problems as the young people, including the inability to love, guide and lead your children into a Godly life, you also may have the bastard's curse or you may have started it.

Curse Of The Bastard Bondage

Ten generations of ancestors is 2046 people that can affect you in ten-generation curse. The curse of the bastard affected a family of 1200 people in six generations.

Abnormal Sexual Behavior In Pagan Worship

All forms of deviate and demonic sexual behavior is the basis of their worship. As we engage in these sexual acts, we are worshipping Satan. Whether we realize we are worshipping Satan or not does not make any difference in the consequences.

Repentance And Forgiveness

Repentance and forgiveness are absolute necessities. If you want to keep your demons, do not repent or forgive.

D. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM

1) WEAPONS OF WAR

John 3:16 Salvation through Jesus Christ.

Luke. 24:49; Acts 2:1-4 Baptism of Holy Spirit.

Eph. 6:11-18 Put on God's whole armor (the armor of a heavy-armed soldier which God supplies), that you may be able successfully to stand up against all the strategies and the deceits of the devil. For we are not wrestling with flesh and blood (contending only with physical opponents), but against the despotisms, against the powers, against (the master spirits who are) the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the heavenly (supernatural) sphere. Therefore put on God's complete armor, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day (of danger), and, having done all (the crises demands), to stand (firmly in your place). Stand therefore (hold your ground), having tightened the belt of truth around your loins and having put on the breast plate of integrity and of moral rectitude and right standing with God. And having shod your feet in preparation (to face the enemy with firm-footed stability, the promptness, and the readiness produced by the good news) of the gospel of peace. Lift up over all the (covering) shield of saving faith, upon which you can quench all the flaming missiles of the wicked (one). And take the helmet of salvation and the sword that the Spirit wields, which is the Word of God. Pray at all times (on every occasion, in every season) in the Spirit, with all (manner of) prayer and entreaty. To that end keep alert and watch with strong purpose and perseverance, interceding in behalf of all the saints (God's consecrated people).

II Tim.2:15 Study and be eager and do your utmost to present yourself to God approved (tested by trial) a workman who has no cause to be ashamed, correctly analyzing and accurately dividing (rightly handling and skillfully teaching) the Word of Truth. The Bible - our manual (book of instruction for this life).

Mat. 28:18, Luke 10:19 Power and authority in the name of Jesus Christ.

Mark 16:17-18 These signs will follow them that believe: In My name they will drive out demons; they will speak with new tongues; They will pick up serpents; and (even) if they

drink anything deadly, it will not hurt them; they will lay their hands on the sick, and they will get well. Our work.

2) DEFINITION

Effeminate: not simply of a male who practises forms of lewdness, but persons in general, who are guilty of addictions to sins of the flesh, voluptuous.

3) SOFT AND EFFEMINATE

Rev. 3:16 So, because you are lukewarm and neither cold or hot, I will spew you out of My mouth!

4) LOT AND ABRAM

In Sodom, as in America today, effeminacy can lead to homosexuality and all other types of sins.

5) SODOMY AND INCEST

I Kings 11:5 & 7 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth, the goddess of the Sidonians, and after Milcom, the abominable idol of the Ammonites! Then Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the abominable idol of Moab, on the hill opposite Jerusalem and for Molech the abominable idol of the Ammonites.

I Kings 15:12 He put away the sodomites (male cult prostitutes) out of the land that his fathers (Solomon, Rehoboam, and Abijam) had made or promoted.

6) ISRAEL

Jeremiah 12:5 (But the Lord rebukes Jeremiah's impatience, saying) If you have raced with men on foot and they have tired you out, then how can you compete with horses? And if you take to flight in a land of peace where you feel secure, then what will you do (when you tread the tangled maze of jungle, haunted by lions) in the swelling of the Jordan.

E. THE AIDS EPIDEMIC

1) SCRIPTURE

Lev. 18:22 Homosexuality is an abomination to God.

Micah 5:9-15 God will destroy all false worship.

Romans 1:21-32 Because when they knew and recognized Him as God, they did not honor and glorify Him as God, or give Him thanks. But instead they become futile (worthless, ineffectual and vain) and godless in their thinking - with vain imagining, foolish reasonings and stupid speculations - and their senseless minds were darkened. Claiming to be wise, they become fools - professing to be smart, they made simpletons of themselves. And by them the glory and majesty and excellence of the immortal God were exchanged for and represented by images, resembling mortal man and birds and beasts and reptiles. Therefore God gave the up in the lusts of their (own) hearts to sexual impurity, to the dishonoring of their bodies among themselves, abandoning them to the degrading power of sin.

Because they exchanged the truth of God for a lie, and worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator, Who is blessed forever! Amen. For this reason God gave them over to and abandoned them to vile affections and degrading passions. For their women exchanged their natural function for an unnatural one; And the men also turned from natural relations with women and were set ablaze (burned out, consumed) with lust with one another, men committing shameful acts with men and suffering in their own bodies and personalities the inevitable consequences and penalty of their wrong doing and going astray, which was (their) fitting retribution.

And so, since they did not see fit to acknowledge God or approve of Him or consider Him worth the knowing, God gave them over to a base and condemned mind to do those things not proper or decent but loathsome; Until they were filled - permeated and saturated - with every kind of unrighteousness, iniquity, grasping and covetous greed, and malice. (They were) full of envy and jealousy, murder, ill-will and cruel ways. (They were) secret backbiters and gossipers. Slanders, hateful to and hating God, full of insolence, arrogance and boasting; inventors of new forms of evil, disobedient and undutiful to parents. (They were) without understanding, covenant breakers, conscienceless and faithless, heartless and loveless (and) merciless. Though they are fully aware of God's righteous decree that those who do such things deserve to die, they not only do them themselves but approve and applaud others who practice them. Idol worship and immoral sex - death; traits of homosexuals.

I Cor. 6:9-10 Homosexuals and Satan worshipers will not be in heaven.

2) DEFINITION OF SODOMY

Sodomite: men consecrated to the unnatural vice of Sodom as a religious rite (Gen. 19:5; Romans 1:27).

3) SURGEON GENERAL'S REPORT ON ACQUIRED IMMUNE DEFICIENCY SYNDROME

Excerpts

The number of people estimated to be infected with the AIDS virus in the United States is about 1.5 million. Of these, an estimated 100,000 to 200,000 will come down with AIDS Related Complex. The number of persons known to have AIDS in the United States to date is over 25,000; of these, about half have died of the disease. These statistics are out of date and the numbers have increased.

F. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

1) SCRIPTURE

Mal. 2:14-16 He hateth putting away (God hates divorce).

Mark 9:43-48 Hand - foot - eye: cut off or pluck out rather than go to Hell.

Rel. 21:7-8 Whoremongers - shall have their part in the lake which burneth.

2) CONFESS YOUR FAULTS TO OTHERS

Publicly confessing your sins is very effective. Only God can forgive sins, and only then when a person really repents and humbly asks God for forgiveness. You could say that the most important aspect of Christianity, and also of deliverance, is repentance.

3) LUSTING AFTER OTHER WOMEN

Clearly, the Bible teaches that lust is a sin and is an opening for demons.

4) MALE CLIMACTERIC

A period of lessening of sexual activity in the male.

5) WHY DID GOD MAKE US THIS WAY?

Does the man have the right to divorce his older wife and find a younger one mainly for sex? The biblical answer is clearly no!

Before God, she has the right to decide what to do with her body. The woman should not use this as an excuse.

6) WHAT IS THE ANSWER?

As you can see, this is a problem for all of mankind.

G. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

1) SCRIPTURE

Ps. 139:13-16 We are made by God.

Isa. 42:5 God gives us breath and spirit.

Isa. 43:1 & 7 Called thee by thy name.

Isa. 44:24 Formed thee from the earth.

Isa. 45:9 & 12 Created man upon the earth.

Isa. 49:1 & 5 Made mention of my name in the womb.

2) WE ARE GOD'S WORKMANSHIP

Jer. 1:5 Knew, sanctified and ordained before conception.

Matt. 1:20-21 Conceived by Holy Ghost.

Rom. 9:20-21 God formed us.

Gal. 1:15-16 Separated by God from mother's womb.

Eph. 2:10 Christians are workmanship.

3) GENERAL

Gen. 4:6-9 And the Lord said to Cain, Why are you angry? And why do you look sad and dejected? If you do well, will you not be accepted? And if you do not well, sin crouches at your door; its desire is for you, and you must master it. Forgive, O Lord, Your people Israel, whom You have redeemed, and do not allow the shedding of innocent blood to be charged to Your people Israel. And the guilt of the blood shall be forgiven them. So shall you purge the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when you do what is right in the sight of the Lord.

Gen. 4:11-13 And now you are cursed by reason of the earth, which has opened its mouth to receive you brother's [shed] blood from your hand. When you till the ground, it shall no longer yield to you its strength; you shall be a vagabond on the earth [in perpetual exile, a degraded outcast]. Your eyes shall not pity him, but you shall clear Israel of the guilt of innocent blood, that it may be well with you.

Genesis 9:6 Whosoever sheds men's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God He made man.

Ex. 23:7 Keep very far from a false matter and [be very careful] not to condemn to death the innocent and the righteous, for I will not justify and acquit the wicked. Deut. 19:10 Lest innocent blood be shed in your land, which the Lord your God gives you as an inheritance, and so blood guilt be upon you.

Deut. 27:24 Cursed is he who slays his neighbor secretly. All the people shall say, Amen. This will include all parties participating in abortion of unborn children: the father, mother, doctor, nurses and all others who agree to the abortion.

Deut. 32:17 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and their daughters, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan; and the land was polluted with blood. Thus were they defiled by their own works, and played the harlot and practiced idolatry with their own deeds of idolatrous rites. Therefore the wrath of the Lord was kindled against His people, insomuch that He abhorred and rejected His own heritage.

II Kings 16:3 And served their idols, which were a snare to them. Yes,, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters to demons.

II Kings 21:16 Moreover, Manasseh shed very much innocent blood, filling Jerusalem from one end to the other, besides his sin in making Judah sin, by doing evil in the sight of the Lord.

II Kings 24:2-4 The Lord sent against Jehoiakim bands of Chaldeans, of Syrians, of Moabites and of Ammonites. And He sent them to Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the Lord which He spoke by His prophets. Surely this came upon Judah at the commandment of the Lord, to remove them out of His sight because of the sins of Manasseh according to all the sins he had done, And also for the innocent blood that he shed. For he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, and the Lord would not pardon.

Ps. 106:41-42 And He gave them into the hand of the heathen nations, and they that hated them ruled over them. Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under the hand of their foes.

Pro. 6:16-19 These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, An heart that manufactures wicked thoughts and plans, feet that are swift in running to evil, A false witness who breaths out lies [even under oath], and he who sows discord among the brethren.

Isa. 59:7-8 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation and destruction are in their paths and highways. The way of peace they know not, and there is no justice or right in their goings; they have made them crooked paths; whoever goes in them knows not peace. In their idol worship they burn their babies and sacrifice their children; they also kill the innocent poor.

Jer. 19:4-9 Because the people have forsaken Me, and have estranged and profaned this place [Jerusalem], by burning incense in it to other gods that neither they nor their fathers nor the kings of Judah have known; and because they have filled this place with the blood of innocents, and have built the high places of Baal to burn their sons in the fire for burnt offerings to Baal, which I commanded not, nor spoke it, nor did it come into My mind or heart; Therefore, behold, the days are coming, says the Lord, when this place shall no more be called Topheth, or the Valley of Ben-innom, but the Valley of Slaughter. I will

cause their people to fall by the sword of their enemies, and by the hand of those who seek their life; and their dead bodies will I give to be food for the birds of the air and for the beasts of the earth. I will make this city to be an astonishment and a horror and a hissing; I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and their daughters, and neighbors because of the distress of their life.

Matt.27:25 Then answered all the people, and said His blood be on us, and on our children. To murder the unborn in a attempt to cover other sins only gets a person in more trouble that having the child. If you give consent to abortion, you are also guilty.

4) ABORTION

Statement

Abortion is murder and we have no right to take a child's life. We are created by God for His Purpose; not ours.

Picketing

It is like trying to get the animals out after the barn is on fire. Those in the five-fold ministry should pray and ask God to forgive them of cowardliness.

H. SOUL TIES

1) SOUL TIES - ONE FLESH

Gen. 2:24 And shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

I Cor. 6:16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body?

2) GENERAL

Most Christians do not believe that demons control any part of their lives. If they only knew how much, they would be aghast and would begin to take action against the forces of darkness. Do you feel as if there is something that ties you to another or as if there is pressure around your body?

3) GOD'S SYSTEM

We believe that God has setup an invisible system of ties that we can not see but we can feel the results of these ties.

4) INANIMATE OBJECTS

Do you feel an unusual attraction or repulsion to some object in your home, office or car?

5) SEX WITH DEMONS

There are demons that have sex with humans that may be against their will. Demons have a spirit and soul but do not have a body.

6) SOUL TIES

Soul ties are simply becoming one flesh according to the Bible; the souls are united.

7) GODLY SOUL TIES

We became one flesh when we are united in sex with our husband or wife. If you have been remarried and your first mate did not commit adultery, then the remarriage is in adultery with an ungodly soul tie.

8) FORNICATION AND ADULTERY

Lev. 20:10, Deut. 22:22-27 - Adulterous men loose demons of adultery on their children along with the tendency to be cruel. Fornication is all sexual acts outside of godly marriage union.

9) HOMOSEXUALITY

Homosexuality forms soul ties between men and men; lesbianism - women and women.

10) BESTIALITY

Lev. 18:23, Deut. 27:21 - Bestiality is the sexual union between man and beast. Sex with beasts creates a very degenerate mind, physical deformities and is a form of Satan worship. Satan hates us and wants to make us lower than the animals. Some families have animal physical features. When questioned once about club feet, one demon said he was there because a great grandfather had sex with horses. It is confusion, perverse and degradingly carnal.

11) CURSES

Curses are a type of demonic tie between the living, and between the living and the dead.

12) ARE YOU BOUND?

The following is listed for bands: twisted rope, measuring line, inheritance, noose, cord, tied together, ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare and sorrow.

13) BROTHERHOODS

Have you joined a brotherhood or sisterhood outside of Christianity?

14) YOKE OF BONDAGE

Have you ever felt that you have a yoke of iron upon your neck, or that you were carrying a heavy load on your back or that you felt a heaviness on you?

15) SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, MIGHT AND FORCE

God is all powerful, all knowing and all present: omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent. Satan is the second most powerful being in the universe, only second to God - Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

16) TYPES OF CATEGORIES

They include general categories of sexual unions, and demonic ties to objects, animals and demons.

SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS
SINS OF THE ANCESTORS
ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

I. SEXUAL HEALTH CRISIS

About one out of every four Americans has a sexually transmitted disease. At least 25 infectious organisms are transmitted through sexual contact. The eight most common include: Curable (bacterial) STD's: Chlamydia, Gonorrhea, Syphilis and Trichomoniasis. Incurable (viral) STD's: Genital Herpes, Human Papilloma Virus (HPV), Hepatitis B and Human Immunodeficiency Virus (HIV) / AIDS. Other diseases are caused by STD's.

1) SINS OF THE ANCESTORS

The Jukes

Of those 1200 descendants there were 280 paupers, 140 criminals, 250 arrests and trials, 140 years of imprisonment, 60 habitual thieves, 7 murderers, 50 common prostitutes, 40 syphilitic women, 400 men contracted syphilis, 40 wives contaminated, 440 total contaminated by syphilis, 300 children died prematurely, and 50 illegitimate births. In 75 years the family of 1200 members cost the state \$1,308,000.00 in costs in the early 1900's.

2) ABNORMAL SEXUAL BEHAVIOR

Godly Sex

The only godly way to have sex is intercourse between husband and wife.

Aids High Risk Groups

1. Anyone who has ever injected narcotics or non-prescribed drugs.
2. Any male who has ever had sex with another male.
3. Anyone who has ever engaged in sex for money or drugs.
4. Anyone who has had sexual contact with a prostitute.
5. Sexual partners of individuals in any of the above categories.

Abnormal Sexual Practices

Heterosexuality (People who form sexual relationships primarily (not good) with members of the other gender.) - Homosexuality - Bisexual - Transsexual - Transvestite - Gay - Lesbian - Masturbation - Bisexuality - Prostitution - Voyeurism - Exhibitionism - Fetishism - Sexual Fetishism - Zoophilia - Sexual Sadism - Sexual Masochism - Necrophilia - Klismaphilia - Lewdness - Telephone Scatologia - Urophilia - Apotemnophilia - Coprophilia - Coprophagia - Pedophilia - Toucheurism - Frotteurism - Sexual Asphyxia - Rape - Gerontophilia - Pyromania - Bestiality - Air Embolism - Aspiration of Semen

J. PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF DEMONS

Please see PRAYERS WITH LISTS OF SEXUAL DEMONS in the SEXUAL DELIVERANCE MANUAL.

Chapter 16 - Prayers And Lists Of Sexual Demons

A. SEQUENCE OF CASTING OUT

B. BASIC DELIVERANCE

- 1) Prayer
- 2) Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion

C. MAIN LIST OF SEXUAL DEMONS

- 1) Prayer
- 2) Demonic Soul Ties and Fragmented Soul
- 3) Sexual Lust
- 4) Selfishness
- 5) Sex With Demons
- 6) Pornography
- 7) General Sexual
- 8) Sexually Transmitted Diseases
- 9) Sexual Dysfunctions and Injuries

D. ABNORMAL BEHAVIOR

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits
- 3) Associated Demons

E. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

- 1) Comments
- 2) Prayer
- 3) List of Spirits

F. ABUSED CHILD

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits

G. DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

- 1) Prayer

H. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits

I. INCEST

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits

K. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS

- 1) Prayer

L. RAPE, ATTEMPTED RAPE AND SEXUAL ASSAULT

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits
- 3) Fear
- 4) Major Effects

M. SEXUAL HARASSMENT - ABUSE - ASSAULT - VIOLENCE

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits

N. SOUL TIES AND DEMONIC TIES

- 1) Prayer
- 2) List of Spirits

O. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

- 1) Prayer for Men
- 2) Prayer for Women
- 3) Menopause Spirits
- 4) Menstruation Spirits
- 5) Other Related Spirits

P. REFERENCES

A. SEQUENCE OF CASTING OUT

First go through Basic Deliverance. Then go through the Main List. Finally, go through the remaining lists of demons as needed.

B. BASIC DELIVERANCE

1) Prayer

I forgive those who have rejected me, and been bitter and rebelled against me. Please forgive me for rejection, bitterness and rebellion against others and God. I ask this in The Name Of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion to come out as your name is called:

2) Rejection, Bitterness and Rebellion

Rejection: Fear of Rejection, Self Rejection; Bitterness: Resentment, Hatred, Unforgiveness, Violence, Temper, Anger, Retaliation, Murder; and Rebellion: Self Will, Stubbornness, Disobedience, Anti-Submissiveness and all other related demons and their works.

C. MAIN LIST OF SEXUAL DEMONS

1) Prayer

I confess my sexual sins and ask you to place them under Your Blood. I renounce them and am truly sorry for participation. I repent and ask forgiveness. I ask you to cleanse, heal and deliver me. Jesus became a curse for me on the Cross and blotted out the Handwriting Of Ordinances against me. I ask that The Holy Spirit reveal other sexual offenses in my life that I or my ancestors have committed.

I confess relationships with their activities, thoughts, desires and attitudes as sin: preoccupation with sensual desires, appetites and indulgences; longing and ardent desire for what is forbidden; inordinate affection, and unnatural and unrestrained passions and lusts; promoting or partaking of that which produces lewd emotions, and fosters sexual sin and lust; filthy communication: obscene and filthy language, conversation and jokes; lewd and obscene music, poetry, literature and art; pornography; acts of sodomy, adultery, immorality, fornication, masturbation, oral sex, effeminacy and homosexuality; affection for and attachment to philosophies, religions, and life styles which glorify, promote and condone sexual conduct in thought, word and deed contrary to the standard of the Bible; sexual occult involvement, both known and unknown, by me or my ancestors; expression of these philosophies, religions and life styles in art, literature, mass media, and public practices and attitudes.

I thank you for forgiving and cleansing me from unrighteousness. I give my affections and life to You. I ask You to empower areas of my life, so they will be used in service to You. I renounce demonic ties of affection and ask that You help me with agape love.

I break demonic power and authority over my life and affections. I break the hold these sins have had on me. I break soul ties. I break inherited curses and those I have brought

upon myself and my descendents. I break curses which have come to me as a result of demonic associations.

I remove myself from demonic authority exercised over me. I come against the demonic authorities who controlled and motivated my relationships. I reclaim ground that I have given to Satan in body, soul and spirit. The Book of Joel states that those who call on the Name Of The Lord shall be delivered. I hate Satan, his demons and his works; I count that which offends You as my enemy. I accept your forgiveness and cleansing. I have confessed my sins, and broken soul ties and curses, and I rebuke Satan. I am reclaiming every area of my soul and body which I formerly gave to Satan. I claim freedom and cleansing in the areas of sexual sin. I renounce Satan and his hosts, and command that they leave me now. I take authority over every demon who has inhabited my mind, will and emotions, and body because of ungodly friendships.

I ask for your cleansing power. I forgive ancestors who have cursed me by their sexual sins. I ask that my descendents forgive me for the curses I have placed on them. I ask you to forgive me for not protecting those you entrusted to my care. I break soul ties with men or women that I have had sexual relations with. I ask that you sever these ties. I forgive those who have hurt me. I ask you to forgive me for having unforgiveness in my heart for others. I ask you to send health and healing to my body and soul. Please restore my family and me. I am thankful you have provided a way for me to be forgiven. I turn from my sins and follow you.

I ask this in The Name Of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of demonic soul ties, fragmented soul, sexual lust, selfishness, sex with demons, pornography, sexual sins, and sexually transmitted diseases, dysfunctions and injuries to leave me as your name is called:

2) Demonic Soul Ties and Fragmented Soul

Unnaturally Close Friendships, Blood Covenants, Covenants, Promises, Allegiances

3) Sexual Lust

Inordinate Affections: Excessive, Disorderly, Unregulated, Immoderate

Obscene: Carnal and Voluptuous Senses and Appetites

Rock, Country, Blue Grass, Melancholy Music

Poetry, Art, Literature and Media

Lust, Passions, Fantasy Lust

Worship of Sex

Divers Lusts, Lust of Eyes, Lust of Flesh

Lustfulness

Vain Imaginations

Unrestrained Passions and Lusts

Material Lust

Food Lust

Sex Dreams

Burning with Lust

4) Selfishness

Selfishness, Lovers of Pleasure, Loss of Self Confidence

Self: Conceit, Protection, Pity, Reward, Awareness, Condemnation, Hatred, Gratification,
Other spirits in the Self Family

5) Sex With Demons

Succubus, Incubus, Fondling Hands, Caressing Hot Lips, Occult Sex, Sex Orgies
Satan Worship

6) Pornography

Pornography, Child Pornography, X-Rated Movies, Obscene Jokes, Pornographic
Channels, Pictures and Books

7) General Sexual

Fornication

Adultery (Also Marriage To Divorced Person)

Masculine Women, Lesbianism

Effeminate Men, Homosexuality

Evil Concupiscence

Lasciviousness, Lewdness, Lewd Emotions

Filthy Language: Obscenity, Blasphemy, Profanity

Masturbation

Abortion, Murder, Killing, Death

Ahab, Jezebel

Exposure, Uncleaness, Perversion

Pride, Ego, Vanity

Sexual Fantasies and Activities, Flirting

Nymphomania, Masochism

Immorality, Prostitution, Harlotry, Whore, Whoredom

Incest, Bastard

Rape, Fondling, Voyeurism

Bad Dreams, Bestiality

Deviation, Depravity

Frigidity, Impotence

Rage, Fear, Anxiety, Debilitating Guilt, Menopause

Manic Depression, Schizophrenia, Exhibitionism, Dementia

Domination, Control, Promiscuity

Shame, Insecurity, Hurt, Victim, Suicide

Cruelty, Hardness, Hate, Harshness, Unscrupulousness

Insanity, Degenerate Mind, Carnal Mind

Idolatry

Distrust, Lost Respect for Mate, Deceit

Indisciplined

Enmity Towards God, Works of Darkness, Mockery

Spiritually Dwarfed Manhood and Womanhood
 Defiled, Degraded, Violated
 Sexual Bargaining, Married Prostitute and Pimp
 Fear of Homosexuality and Lesbianism
 Love of Sex, Power and Money
 Child and Adult Sexual Molestation
 Abnormal and Deviate Sex and Impurities
 Depraved Manners, Morals and Character
 Subliminal Messages, Sub-audio Suggestions
 Alcohol and Drugs
 Ignorance, Irresponsibility, Boredom
 Doubt, Condemnation, Pressure
 Lewdness, Uncleanliness, Sexual Liberty
 Whore, Prostitute, Harlot, Sex Slave
 Enviousness, Jealousy, Cheating
 Deficient Thinking
 Evil Companionship and Conversation
 Useless, Putrid
 Lack of Concern, Indifference
 Masturbation
 Paraphiliac, Rape, Bestiality, Exhibitionism, Fetish Objects
 Debilitating Guilt
 Abusers of themselves with mankind: Catamites, Arsenokoites and Sodomites; Oral and Anal Sex and all other related demonic families of sexual sins and diseases

8) Sexually Transmitted Diseases

Related Venereal Diseases: Insanity, Endocarditis, Staggering Gait, Weil's Disease, Soft Chancroid, Heart Disease, Granuloma Inguinal, Ulcerative Lesions, Yaws, Bejel, Mumps, Pinta, Venereal Lymphogranuloma, Relapsing Fever, Tropical Ulcer, Rat-Bite Fever
 Gonorrhea: Pelvic Inflammatory Disease, Blindness, Oral and Anal Sex, Anal Gonorrhea, Pelvic Inflammatory Disease (PID)

Chlamydia: Urethritis, Cervicitis, Epididymitis, Pelvic Inflammatory Disease, Conjunctivitis, Sterility, Nonspecific Urethritis, Rectal Infections, Infertility
 Genital Warts: Human Papilloma Viruses (HPV), Cervical Cancer, Penile Warts
 Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome: AIDS, HIV, ARC, PCP, Pneumonia, Meningitis, Herpes Simplex, Intravenous Drug Users, Addicts, Hemophilia, Homosexual and Bisexual Men and Sex Partners, Blood Transfusions, Candidiasis, Viral Infections, Kaposi's Sarcoma

Syphilis: Homosexual and Bisexual Men and Sex Partners, Heterosexuals, Chancre (Shanker), Paralysis, Senility, Blindness, Congenital Syphilis

Genital Herpes: Cervical Cancer, Prostatic Cancer

Vaginitis: Fungal Vaginitis, Hemophilus, Gardnerella

Other Sexually Transmitted Diseases: Body Lice and Mites, Vaginal and Urinary Tract Infections

Hepatitis: Viral Hepatitis, Homosexuality, Liver Cancer

Intestinal Parasites: Spirochetal Infections

9) Sexual Dysfunctions and Injuries

Premature Ejaculation, Impotence, Retarded Ejaculation, Erectile Dysfunction, Anorgasmia, Dyspareunia, Prolapse, Endometriosis, Ovarian Tumors, Vaginismus, Accidents, Structural Damage, Deformities, Hormonal Abnormality

D. ABNORMAL BEHAVIOR

1) Prayer

Please forgive me for being a sexual partner with AIDS. I forgive anyone that would have infected me with AIDS in the following categories: anyone who has ever injected narcotics or non-prescribed drugs; any male who has ever had sex with another male; anyone who has ever engaged in sex for money or drugs; and anyone who has had sexual contact with a prostitute. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of abnormal sexual behavior to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

Homosexuality, Bisexual, Transsexual, Transvestite, Gay, Lesbian, Masturbation, Bisexuality, Prostitution, Voyeurism, Exhibitionism, Fetishism, Sexual Fetishism, Zoophilia, Sexual Sadism, Sexual Masochism, Necrophilia, Klismaphilia, Lewdness, Telephone Scatologia, Urophilia, Apotemnophilia, Coprophilia, Coprophagia, Pedophilia, Toucheurism, Frotteurism, Sexual Asphyxia, Rape, Gerontophilia, Pyromania, Bestiality, Air Embolism, Aspiration of Semen

3) Associated Demons

Buggery / Anal Intercourse
Occasional / Exploratory Homosexual
Situational / Deprivation Homosexual
Facultative / Latent Homosexual
Peer / Compulsive Homosexual
Bondage, Flagellation, Weapon Worship, Going in Drag, Fairy Hawk, Fairy Flats, Dream Boat, Dirt, Gay Dirt, Dykes, Butch, Ma'chis'mo and all other related demons and their works.

E. ABORTION AND SHEDDING INNOCENT BLOOD

1) Comments

There are curses that fall on individuals, families, races and on nations for the sin of shedding innocent blood. Learning that this is a curse that travels down the family line, we have no way of knowing what has gone on before us.

2) Prayer

I ask for forgiveness for myself and those before me who have sinned against you and others by shedding innocent blood. We have greatly erred in shedding innocent blood, Lord forgive us this terrible sin and redeem us from guilt and cleanse the land.

We repent of having become involved in acts that show worship and obedience to the Devil and his demons. We repent of all occult acts: worship, drugs, sex, thievery, murder, etc. We break all soul ties with others that we practiced these acts with.

Because you have given us power over all the power of the Devil, I break this curse of shedding innocent blood off of my family and my descendents. I also break curses of idol worship, Satanism, illicit sex.

You have said that if I call on You I can be delivered. I thank You for all you have done for me. I commit my life to You in a greater way today than I have before. Please instruct me and help me to correct my life and bring it into subjection to You. Please forgive us for abortion, murder, killing and shedding innocent blood and being in agreement with these evil deeds. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of abortion and shedding innocent blood to come out as your name is called.

3) List of Spirits

We come against all demons associated with shedding innocent blood, murder of innocent people, and sacrificing children to demons and idols of sex: anger, sadness, dejection, rage, hate, envy, jealousy, pretense, falseness, bribery, lying, killing, rebellion, Jezebel and Ahab, greed, pride, cursing, deceit, fraud, oppression, Baal and other sexual idols, lust, combination of occult, illicit drugs and sex, seeking forbidden knowledge, burning incense, worship of sex, terror, cowardliness, idolatry, witchcraft, thievery, murder, Satanism, Asmodeous and all other marriage breaking spirits, and all other related demon families.

F. ABUSED CHILD

1) Prayer

I forgive my ancestors, descendents and others; I ask you to forgive me and I forgive myself for sins of child abuse. I break inheritance from ancestors' sins that would give demons the right to be in the subconscious mind which include idol worship (Masons, occult, cults, Catholic, etc.), sexual sins (bastards, incest, adultery, homosexuality, etc.) and ungodly attitudes of the parents. I break Biblical curses relating to sexual impurity and ungodly soul ties with any person I have had sex with including animals. I break ties with Spirits of Abuse (demon spirits that went in from the abuser) and Victim Spirit (spirit that advertises to be victimized). I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of spirit of abuse, victim spirit and abused children spirits to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

beating	discontent	covetousness	lethargy
skepticism	dejection	stealing	compromise
guilt	hopelessness	kleptomania	sexual impurity
harassment	suicide	depression	incoherence
destruction	death (welcome fantasy)	pride	fighting

pouting	morbidity	greed	torment
cursing	heaviness	criticism	despair
berating	gloom	intolerance	ego
inferiority	false burdens	irritability	harlotry
lonely	worry	competition	despondency
timid and shy	dread	driving	fear of authority
inadequacy	apprehension	argument	rape
ineptness	nervousness	grief	disgust
suspicion	excitement	sorrow	lying and deceit
jealousy	schizophrenia	heartache	(for protection)
spite	mental illness	heartbreak	exposure
unbelief	retarded	crying (for con-	discouraged
cruelty	madness	trol of others)	frigidity
contention	manic depressive	sadness	defeated
daydreaming	paranoia	laziness	pretense
fantasy	unfairness	death	murder
distrust	fear of judgement	cursing	sadism
pretension	fear of condemnation	gossip	backbiting
unreality	fear of accusation	mockery	hyperactive
escape	fear of reproof	belittling	driving
indifference	sensitiveness	railing	no peace
stoicism	hallucinations	idleness	aggravated
passivity	nightmares	indecision	procrastination
sleepiness	confusion	listlessness	funk
incest	frustration	doubt	forgetfulness
quarreling	hate	retaliation	alcoholism
drug addiction	fantasy lust	material lust	food lust
self-pity	self-reward	self-hatred	self-awareness
self-protection	self-condemnation	lust	masturbation
homosexuality			

G. DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

1) Prayer

Please forgive me for any domestic violence that I have practiced against others. I am sorry and I repent for my sins.

I forgive those who have sinned and practiced domestic violence against me and my family. I forgive my ancestors or descendents, husbands or wives, boyfriends or girlfriends, and everyone that has had spiritual authority or any other type of control over me.

I forgive them for mental, physical, spiritual and material including emotional, sexual and any other type of abuse. I forgive them for controlling, battering, threatening and any ungodly action. I forgive them for threatening to commit suicide and to murder me.

May GOD bless them with spiritual blessings, bring them into truth and meet their needs out of his riches in glory through CHRIST JESUS. I pray especially for their salvation.

I now break any ungodly curses, soul ties and demonic holds that I have the authority and legal right before GOD to do so. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of domestic violence spirits to come out as your name is called.

List of Spirits

There are many areas covered by domestic violence: mental, physical, spiritual and material including emotional, sexual, control, suicide, murder and other related areas. Consider the types and affects of abuses listed above. In many cases, these names are names of demons that can be cast out after the person has prayed and established the basis for deliverance from evil spirits.

Physical Symptoms: appetite change, headaches, tension, fatigue, insomnia, colds, muscle aches, digestive upsets, teeth grinding, rash, lower back pain, tension at the base of neck, lowered sex drive, increased alcohol, drug, or tobacco use. Mental Symptoms: forgetfulness, dulled senses, poor concentration, negative attitude, confusion, negative self-talk. Emotional Symptoms: anxiety, frustration, nightmares, irritability, depression, worrying, discouragement, joylessness, isolation, loneliness, lashing out. Spiritual Symptoms: emptiness, loss of meaning, loss of direction, apathy, cynicism.

H. EFFEMINACY - SINS OF SODOM

1) Prayer

I come to you now confessing all my sins (name them to the Lord quietly). I confess that I have sinned against You, others and myself. I had brought shame on your name by being lazy, ignorant and disobedient to your word. I have wanted all your blessings without complying to your principals. I know that the blood of Jesus Christ is for my cleansing from these sins. With your help I will begin right now to learn, and aggressively change my way of thinking and acting. I repent of all my desires for soft, easy, lazy living.

Others were involved with me in some of these sins and I now break soul ties with them. I break soul ties with these people (name them to God) with whom I have engaged in sexual vices. I also break soul ties I have made with groups that condone such actions and attitudes. I break ties with all false religions I have been in or approved of, and with movements such as the New Age Movement. I confess that I have been willingly deceived and have deceived others. I have used others for my gain. I repent of all this sin. I repent of not valuing Your Word, principals and plan for my life.

I repent of having in my possession cursed objects. I will destroy those belonging to me. I break soul ties with anyone who has dominated me. I release those that I have tried to dominate.

Because Jesus became accursed for us, we are given the opportunity to break curses and free ourselves from their effects. In the Name of Jesus Christ, I break these curses: being a willing deceiver, disobedient to the Lord's commandants, idolatry, owner's of cursed objects, house of wicked, not giving to poor, lightly esteeming parents, makers of graven images, cheating to gain property, incest, adultery, slaying the innocent for money, bestially, homosexuals-male/female, bastards, witchcraft, those who attempt to turn anyone away from God, followers of horoscopes, failure to discipline children, abuse of children, liars, the carnal minded, sodomy, rebellion, rebellious children, nonproductivity, fugitive, vagabond, those who hate, Ahab and Jezebel, cursing parents, pride and any others in the families of effeminacy and sodomy.

I no longer will serve these demon spirits. I am a believer and I cast out these demons residing in my body in the Name of Jesus Christ my Saviour. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of effeminacy and sodom to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

Subdued	Effeminacy	Unable to Endure
Gossip	Softness (in bad sense)	Hardship/Privation
Incest	Womanish	Dull
Uncontrolled Passions	Voluptuous	Decline in Force
Criticism	Delicate	and Quality
Defiled	Decadent	Declining Morals
Pride of Life	Unmanly	Deterioration
Gentleness (in bad sense)	Destruction	Uncleanness
Weakness	Death	Adultery
Rage	Unreasonable Fondness	Rottenness
Degenerate Mind	Debility	Lacking Quality and
Unscrupulous	Failure	Intensity
Harshness	Foible	Impaired
Abortion / Murder	Feebleness	Corrupt
Suicide	Victim	Debilitating Guilt
Shame	Folly	Debased
Cursing	Frailty	Uncleanness
Overeating	Explosiveness	Distrust
Demonic Domination	Deprived of Manly Qualities	Impotent
Impure Thoughts and Actions	Emasculated	Passivity
Oversexed	Not Vigorous	Undisciplined
Flirtatious	Immorality	Unregulated
Haughty	Disorderly	Immoderate
Carnal Minded	Pride/Ego/Vanity	Insecurity
Sexual Impurity	Incest	Automatic Failure
Uncleanness	Fondling	Dirty Old Man
Fornication	Rape	Creating Bastards
Unnatural Lewdness	Filthy Language	Fondling

I. INCEST**1) Prayer**

Please forgive me for committing incest. Forgive me for being critical of and hating those who belong to God, are in authority over me, forced me into incest, and the sex of the rapist. Please help me with fear of adults, inability to work alone, having trouble with people in authority, not respecting others, no joy in life, and hopelessness about the future. I forgive my ancestors for their incest and I forgive the person who committed incest on me. I break the ten generation curse of incest and command the following spirits to manifest and come out of me. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of incest to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

Fear, Drunkenness, Ammonite and Moabite spirits, Degradation, Uncleanliness, Degenerate, Hate, Retaliation, Criticalness, Judgementalism, Confusion, Frustration, Self Accusation, Embarrassment, Jealousy, Guilt, Shame, Evil Works, Distrust, Contempt, Fragmented Mind, Ludeness, Lack of Self Respect, No Joy, Hopelessness, and other related families of spirits.

K. SINS OF THE ANCESTORS**1) Prayer**

I forgive my ancestors for creating bastards, and committing incest and sexual sins. Please forgive me for the same sins. I break the curses of the bastard, incest and sexual sins on me and my descendents. I break soul ties from being a bastard and having incest committed on me. I ask that my fragmented soul be restored. I break unnaturally close friendships, blood covenants, pacts, covenants, promises and allegiances. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of sins of ancestors, and sexual sins and diseases to come out of me as your name is called:

L. RAPE, ATTEMPTED RAPE AND SEXUAL ASSAULT**1) Prayer**

I forgive those who have abused me by rape, attempted rape or sexual assault. May God bless them with all spiritual blessings, especially salvation, bring them into all truth and meet all of their needs out of His Riches in Glory through Christ Jesus. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of rape, attempted rape and sexual assault to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

The following are characteristics that those that have been raped or molested may have: Rape, Incest, Attempted Rape, Fondling, Helplessness, Embarrassment, Guilt, Rage, Shame, Devastation, Vulnerability, Confusion, Violence, Trauma, Frustration,

Humiliation, Withdrawal, Numbness, Loss of Emotions, Revenge, Pain, Sorrow, Depression, Sleeplessness, Overeating, Starving, Loss of Trust, Flashbacks, Can't Look At Men, Paralysis, Stress, Lack of Sexual Desire, Powerlessness, Victim, Fantasies, Deadness, Craziness, Loss of Sexual Identity, Dirtiness, Sullied, Ruined, Spoiled, Abandonment, Loss of Sexual Identity, Avoidance, Dissociation, Multiple Personality Disorder, Brutality, Domination, Loss of Control, Shock, Disbelief, Escapism, Loss of Appetite, Rape Trauma Syndrome, Disorientation, Denial, Nervousness, Tension, Nausea, Bed-wetting, Murder, Killing, Pressure, Repulsion, Upset, Violated, Degraded, Threatened, Accusation, Judgementalism, Blame, Infidelity, Promiscuity, Crying, Inferiority, Worthlessness, Loss of Control, Fellatio, Anal Sodomy and all other related demons and their works.

3) Fear

Fears: Fear of Touch of Men, Fear of Breaking Glass, Fear of Bedroom, Fear of Elevators, Fear of Death, Fear of Sex, Fear of Parking Lots, Fear of Sudden Awakening, Fear of Ski Masks, Fear of Death, Fear of Being Alone, Fear of Crowds, Fear of Diseases, Fear for Safety, Fear of Being Killed
Terror, Horror, Anxiety, Phobias, Panic, Fright, Nightmares

4) Major Effects

Emotional Shock, Disbelief, Embarrassment, Shame, Guilt, Depression, Powerlessness, Disorientation, Retriggering, Denial, Fear, Anxiety and Anger.

M. SEXUAL HARASSMENT - ABUSE - ASSAULT - VIOLENCE

1) Prayer

When I was a child or adult, whether male or female, I forgive those who have committed sexual harassment, abuse, assault and violence against me, and have given me a sexually transmitted disease. I forgive those who have committed domestic violence against me by intimidation and physical abuse especially as a woman. I forgive those for unwanted, deliberate and repeated sexual behavior: comments, gestures and touching; using sexually suggestive objects, signs, magazines and pictures; unlawful sex discrimination and threats; forcible sexual activity, rape, fondling, incest, molestation, exhibitionism, sodomy, childhood pornography and prostitution; bribery, seductive behavior, indecent exposure; sexual touching, fondling and game playing; oral, anal and vaginal intercourse; sexual contact without consent; incest, attempted rape and unwanted sexual touch. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of sexual harassment, abuse, assault and violence to come out as your name is called.

2) List of Spirits

The following are characteristics of sexual harassment - abuse - assault - violence: sexual harassment, embarrassment, sexual abuse, emotional distress, fear of specific persons, regression, bed-wetting, thumb sucking, pain, short attention span, withdrawal, escape, substance abuse, nightmares, fear of going to bed, fear of sleeping alone, irritability, temper tantrums, loss of interest, injuries, post-traumatic stress disorder, forcible sexual activity, sexual contact, rape, fondling, incest, molestation, exhibitionism, sodomy,

pornography, prostitution, seductive behavior, indecent exposure, sexual touching, game playing, oral sex, anal sex, tay sacks, spinal bifida, downs syndrome, mental retardation, emotional diseases, sexual assault, attempted rape, distrust, sexual intimidation, battery, murder, victim, helplessness, loss of control, domination, control, domestic physical abuse, slavery, trapped, despair and all other related demons and their works.

N. SOUL TIES AND DEMONIC TIES

1) Prayer

I pray that you would forgive me of sex with demons, rape, fornication, adultery, homosexuality, bestiality, or anything else that would cause me to have a soul tie through demonic sex. Forgive me for having demonic objects in my home or office, and for having demonic ties to them. I forgive those who would try to control me through witchcraft, parental control after marriage, control by church leaders, or anyone who would try to control my God given freewill. Forgive me for trying to control others. Forgive me for making covenants and brotherhoods, for taking oaths binding me to others, and for any unholy allegiance. Forgive me for cursing myself, family, church, nation and God.

Thank you for godly soul ties and my covenant with you. Please strengthen Your System in my life. Help me to cleanse my soul and body, and have a right spirit. Give me spiritual strength, might and force to do your work.

We break demonic ties to parents; religions and religious leaders; tradition and cursed objects; the dead; races, colors and creeds; doctors and hospitals; and self. We now break all ungodly soul ties to humans; demonic ties to objects or animals; curses, bondage, witchcraft, bands, and yokes. I ask these things in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the families of soul and demonic ties, and curses to leave me as your name is called:

2) List of Spirits

spirits of abused children, Ahab and Jezebel, effeminacy, bastard and incest, religious spirits, charismatic witchcraft, lies and lying, addictions and compulsions, fear and paranoia, drunkenness and gluttony, occult, witchcraft and Satan worship, vengeance, schizophrenia, hate, envy and strife, incubus and succubus, fornication, rape, adultery, homosexuality, bestiality, prostitution, whoring, blood brothers, harlotry, death, great curse, works of the law, familiar spirits, wizards, bands of Orion, snares and nets, mockers, divorce, immorality, violence, alcoholism, murder, suicide, marijuana, cocaine, premarital sex, sexual diseases, mental disorders, obesity, fatness, demonic pain in menstruation, nicotine, unbalanced teaching, tied up, bound up, in chains and fetters, tied to others, weighed down, under pressure, unusual attraction, repulsion, strife, Voodoo, gigolo, sexual dreams and nightmares, sodomy, ungodly attraction for animals, white witchcraft, black witchcraft, warlock, dictatorial, fortune teller, mediums, bands, bonds, fetters, cords, ropes, covenants, brotherhoods, twisted, noose, ruin, destruction, pain, pang, snare, sorrow, Masonic Lodge, demonic miracles, domineering, false religions, ties to worldly systems, and all other related demons and their works.

O. THE CHANGE OF LIFE

1) Prayer for Men

I forgive my wife for problems in my life caused by the changes in her life. I ask that she forgive me for problems in her life caused by the changes in my life. Forgive me for lusting after other women and other sexual sins I have committed. Protect me from the whorish woman. Please restore me from the effects of sexual sin. I forgive Adam and Eve for the original sin and cursing mankind. Forgive me for having wrong feelings for my wife due to difficulty in having intercourse. Please heal my body so that I can have normal intercourse during my lifetime. I forgive my wife for excuses for not having sex. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of change in life spirits to out as your name is called.

2) Prayer for Women

I forgive my husband for problems in my life caused by the changes in his life. I ask that he forgive me for problems in his life caused by the changes in my life. Forgive me for lusting after other men and other sexual sins I have committed. Protect me from the whoremongering man. Please restore me from the effects of sexual sin. Forgive me for being double minded. I forgive Adam and Eve for the original sin and cursing woman kind. Forgive me for having wrong feelings for my husband due to difficulty in having intercourse. Please heal my body so that I can have normal intercourse during my lifetime. I forgive my husband for the pain of having sex. I ask this in the Name of Jesus Christ: Lord, Master and Savior. I command the spirits to manifest, identify and reveal themselves. I command the family of change in life spirits to come out as your name is called.

3) Menopause Spirits

Failure of pituitary gland, vasomotor instability, nervousness, hot flashes, chills, excitability, fatigue, apathy, mental depression, abnormal crying, insomnia, palpitation, vertigo, headache, numbness, tingling, myalgia, urinary incontinence, gastrointestinal disorders, hot flushes, breast tumors, thromboembolic disease, acute liver disease, osteoporosis, coronary disease, cancer of uterus and cervix, castration, x-ray irradiation, radium implantation of uterus, climacteric.

4) Menstruation Spirits

Vicarious menstruation; uterine hemorrhage; endocrine disturbances: pituitary gland, thyroid, and ovary; general systemic diseases: hypertension, diabetes melitus, blood dyscrasias, chronic nephritis; malpositions of the uterus: retroversion and retroflexion; new growths of the uterus: particularly fibroids of the uterus with hyperplastic changes of the endometrium; conditions of the cervix uteri: erosions or polypi; inflammations in the pelvis: acute salpingitis, acute metritis, acute endometritis, chronic metritis, and endometritis; painful menstruation or pelvic pain; prolonged menstruation; abnormal menstruation; damage by birth control pills or intrauterine device; epileptic convulsions; menstrual extraction; fertility control; congenital abnormalities; physical disorders: disease, obesity, malnutrition; emotional or hormonal disturbances; diseases of ovaries, hypophysis, thyroid, or adrenal glands; menstrual irregularities: absence of flow, scanty

flow, painful menstruation, excessive loss of blood, spotting; anovulatory; retrograde; suppressed; vicarious.

5) Other Related Spirits

Hard heartedness, premature baldness, hardness of face, whore's forehead, whoremonger's forehead, stress, hypertension, demonic baldness, indecent clothing, exhibitionism, adultery, fornication, separation, divorce, worship of sex, premature aging, sicknesses, diseases, rough sex, masturbation, pornography, sexual fantasy, sexual carnality, unnatural menstruation, female problems, many sexual partners and all other related demons and their works.

P. REFERENCES

Deliverance Manual by Gene and Earline Moody